```
<?xml version="1.0" encoding="UTF-8"?>
<TEI xmlns="http://www.tei-c.org/ns/1.0">
  <teiHeader>
    <fileDesc>
      <titleStmt>
         <title type="statement">Measure, for Measure from Mr. William
Shakespeares comedies, histories, & amp; tragedies.
           Published according to the true originall copies.</title>
         <title type="variant">Mr. VVilliam Shakespeares comedies, histories,
&
           tragedies</title>
         <title type="distinctive">Bodleian First Folio, Arch. G c.7</title>
         <author key="LCCNn78095332">Shakespeare, William, 1564-
1616. 
         <editor>Heminge, John, approximately 1556-1630</editor>
         <editor>Condell, Henry, -1627</editor>
         <respStmt>
           <persName>Droeshout, Martin, 1601-
           <resp>engraver</resp>
         </respStmt>
         <respStmt>
           <persName>Jaggard, Isaac, -1627</persName>
           <resp>printer</resp>
         </respStmt>
         <respStmt>
           <persName>Blount, Edward, fl. 1594-1632</persName>
           <resp>printer</resp>
         </respStmt>
         <respStmt>
           <persName>Jaggard, William, 1569-1623</persName>
           <resp>publisher</resp>
         </respStmt>
         <respStmt>
           Smethwicke, John, -1641
           <resp>publisher</resp>
         </respStmt>
         <respStmt>
           <persName>Aspley, William, -1640</persName>
           <resp>publisher</resp>
         </respStmt>
         <respStmt xml:id="BDLSS">
           <orgName ref="http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/bdlss">Bodleian Digital
Library Systems and Services</orgName>
           <resp>creation of electronic edition</resp>
         </respStmt>
         <respStmt xml:id="INVIDA">
           <orgName ref="http://www.invidasolutions.com/">Invida Trans It
Solutions PVT. LTD.</orgName>
           <resp>preliminary keying and encoding by</resp>
         </respStmt>
```

```
<respStmt xml:id="PW">
           <persName>Pip Willcox</persName>
           <resp>project management</resp>
           <resp>proofing</resp>
           <resp>encoding</resp>
         </respStmt>
        <respStmt xml:id="LMC">
           <persName>Lucienne Cummings</persName>
           <resp>proofing</resp>
           <resp>encoding</resp>
        </respStmt>
         <respStmt xml:id="JS">
           <persName>Judith Siefring</persName>
           <resp>proofing</resp>
           <resp>encoding</resp>
        </respStmt>
        <respStmt xml:id="ES">
           <persName>Emma Stanford</persName>
           <resp>proofing</resp>
           <resp>encoding</resp>
        </respStmt>
        <respStmt xml:id="JC">
           <persName>James Cummings</persName>
           <resp>encoding consultation</resp>
        </respStmt>
        <funder>
           <ref target="http://shakespeare.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/">Sprint for
Shakespeare</ref>
```

Crowdfunding</funder>

<funder>The second phase of the Bodleian First Folio project was made possible by a lead gift from Dr Geoffrey Eibl-Kaye and generous support from the Sallie Dickson Memorial Fund/Dallas Shakespeare Club Fund, Mr James Barber, and a private individual. The Bodleian Libraries are very grateful for this additional support, which brings new features to the digitized First Folio, enabling more efficient and intuitive use for all with an interest in Shakespeare, early modern drama, theatre and book history.</funder>

```
</titleStmt>

<editionStmt>

<edition n="first"> First publication edition. <date when="2014-04-23">23

April

2014</date>

</edition>

</edition>

</editionStmt>

<publicationStmt>

<publisher>

<orgName ref="http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/">Bodleian

Libraries</orgName>,

<orgName ref="http://www.ox.ac.uk">University of Oxford</orgName>

</publisher>

</date when="2014-09-11">11 September 2014</date>
```

```
<authority>
           <orgName ref="http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/bdlss"
xml:id="bdlss">Bodleian Digital
             Library Systems and Services</orgName>
         </authority>
         <address>
          <addrLine>Osney One Building</addrLine>
          <addrLine>Osney Mead</addrLine>
          <addrLine>Oxford</addrLine>
           <postCode>OX2 0EW</postCode>
        </address>
         <availability>
           Available for reuse, according to the terms of the <ref</p>
target="http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/3.0/">Creative Commons Attribution
3.0 Unported</ref>.
         </availability>
         <idno type="url">http://firstfolio.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/</idno>
         <idno type="url">http://solo-
aleph.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/?func=direct&doc number=011814163&format=9
99&local base=HOL60</idno>
      </publicationStmt>
      <sourceDesc>
         <bibl>
           <author key="LCCNn78095332">Shakespeare, William, 1564-
1616. 
           <title type="statement"> Mr. William Shakespeares comedies, histories,
&
             tragedies.: Published according to the true originall copies.</title>
           <title type="variant">Mr. VVilliam Shakespeares comedies, histories,
& amp;
             tragedies</title>
           <title type="distinctive">First Folio</title>
           <pubPlace>
             <settlement>London</settlement>, <country>England</country>
           </pubPlace>:
           <publisher>
             <persName>William Jaggard</persName>, <persName>Edward
               Blount</persName>, <persName>John Smethwicke</persName>
           </publisher>
           <date type="canonical" when="1623">1623</date>
           <date type="entry" when="1623-11-08">8 November 1623
(entered)</date>
           <idno type="shelfmark">Bodleian Library, Arch. G c.7</idno>
           <idno type="estcCitationNo">S111228</idno>
           <idno type="alephSysNo">015592789</idno>
           <note type="citation">ESTC, S111228</note>
           <note type="citation">Greg, III, p. 1109-12</note>
           <note type="citation">Pforzheimer, 905</note>
           <note type="citation">STC (2nd ed.), 22273</note>
```

```
<note type="citation">Rasmussen, E. & amp; West, A.J. "The
Shakespeare First Folios a
              descriptive catalogue", Palgrave Macmillan, 2012.</note>
           <note type="citation">Hinman, C. The printing and proof-reading of the
First Folio of
              Shakespeare, Oxford, 1963, p.30</note>
           <note type="citation">West, A.J. A Model for Describing Shakespeare
First Folios,
              With Descriptions of Selected Copies, in The Library, v. s6-21, Issue 1
(March
              1999), p.1-19</note>
         </bibl>
         <msDesc>
           <msIdentifier>
              <country>United Kingdom</country>
              <settlement>Oxford</settlement>
              <institution>University of Oxford</institution>
              <repository>Bodleian Library</repository>
              <idno type="shelfmark">Bodleian Library, Arch. G c.7</idno>
              <altIdentifier type="previous">
                <idno type="shelfmark">S 2.17 Art. [first Bodleian shelfmark,
                   1624-1664?]</idno>
              </altIdentifier>
              <altIdentifier type="previous">
                <idno type="shelfmark">Arch. F c.13 [superscript z?] [second
Bodleian
                   shelfmark, 1906-?]</idno>
              </altIdentifier>
           </msIdentifier>
            <msContents>
              <titlePage>
                <docTitle>
                   <titlePart>M<hi rend="superscript">r</hi> VVILLIAM <lb/>
                     <hi rend="large">SHAKESPEARES</hi>
                     lb/>COMEDIES, <lb/>HISTORIES, & amp;
<lb/>TRAGEDIES. </titlePart>
                   <titlePart>Publifhed according to the True Originall
Copies.</titlePart>
                </docTitle>
                <docImprint>London : Printed by Isaac Iaggard, and Ed. Blount [at
the charges
                   of W. Iaggard, Ed. Blount, I. Smithweeke, and W. Aspley].,
                   <docDate>1623</docDate>.</docImprint>
              </titlePage>
            </msContents>
            <physDesc>
              <objectDesc form="codex">
                <supportDesc>
```

|  | <support><br/><dimensions><br/><height unit="mm">349</height></dimensions></support>   |
|--|--|
|  | <width unit="mm">323</width><br>   |
|  |  |
|  | <foliation><br/>[18], 303, [1], 46, 49-100, [2], 69-232, [2], 79-80, [26], 76,<br/>79-82, 80-98, [2], 109-156, 257-993 [i.e. 399], [1] p.;</foliation>       |
| fol.   | Numbering peculiarities: 1st count: p.50 misnumbered 58;   |
| p.59   |  |
| 151; p.161   | misnumbered 51; p.86 misnumbered 88; p.153 misnumbered   |
| misnumbered 163;   | misnumbered] 163; p.164 misnumbered 162; p. 165  |
|  | 189 misnumbered 187; p. 249 misnumbered 251; p.250   |
| misnumbered 252; j   | p.<br>265 misnumbered 273 2nd count: p.37 misnumbered 39 in  |
| some copies;   | p.89 misnumbered 91; p. 90 misnumbered 92 3rd count:   |
| p.165-166  | numbered 167 and 168 respectively; p. 216 numbered 218   |
| 5th count:   | p. 279 misnumbered 259; p. 282 misnumbered 280; p.308  |
| misnumbered 38;  | p. 279 mishumbered 239, p. 282 mishumbered 280, p. 508   |
|  | p. 379 misnumbered 389; p. 399 misnumbered 993.  |
|  | <collation></collation>  |
| commonly   | The signatures varies between sources, with the most   |
| -  | cited being Hinman's and West's: 1. Hinman: $\pi A^{6} (\pi A^{1+1})$  |
| $[\pi B^2]$ , <sup>2</sup> A-2B <sup>6</sup>                               | 2C <sup>2</sup> a-g <sup>6</sup> χgg <sup>8</sup> h-v <sup>6</sup> x <sup>4</sup> χ1.2 [para.]-2[para.] <sup>6</sup> 3[para] <sup>1</sup> aa-ff <sup>6</sup> |
| gg² Gg <sup>6</sup>  | hh <sup>6</sup> kk-bbb <sup>6</sup> ; 2. West: $\pi A^6 (\pi A_{1+1}, \pi A_{5+1})^2 A_{2} B^6 2 C^2$ a-   |
| g <sup>6</sup> <sup>2</sup> g <sup>8</sup> h-v <sup>6</sup> x <sup>4</sup> |  |
| 2k-2v <sup>6</sup>   | 'gg3.4' (±'gg3') [para.]-2[para.] <sup>6</sup> 3[para] <sup>1</sup> 2a-2f <sup>6</sup> 2g <sup>2</sup> 2G <sup>6</sup> 2h <sup>6</sup>                       |
|  | x <sup>6</sup> 2y-3b <sup>6</sup> .<br>Mis-signed leaves: a3 mis-signed Aa3; <sup>3</sup> gg1 mis-signed   |
| Gg; nn1-nn2  | viris-signed leaves. as inis-signed Aas, ggi inis-signed   |
|  | mis-signed Nn and Nn2 and oo1 mis-signed Oo.<br>"The life and death of King Iohn" begins new pagination  |
| on leaf a1   |  |
| leaf aa1   | recto; "The tragedy of Coriolanus" begins new pagination on  |
|  | recto.   |
|  | <pre><condition>Lacks A1, the letterpress frontispiece entitled "To the</condition></pre>  |

| reader".                            |   |
|-------------------------------------|---|
|                                     | The title page is trimmed and mounted, with a section of the  |
| mount                               |   |
|                                     | towards the foot of the leaf mutilated resulting in the loss of   |
| some the                            | ······································  |
| some me                             | Droechout imprint at the bottom left hand corner of the portrait  |
| and the                             | Diocenout imprint at the bottom for hand comer of the portant   |
|                                     | control social of an early MS note. For a full condition report   |
|                                     | central section of an early MS note. For a full condition report,   |
| D                                   | including a full survey of damage and repairs, please contact   |
| Rare                                |   |
|                                     | Books.  |
|                                     |   |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <layoutdesc></layoutdesc>   |
|                                     | <layout></layout>   |
|                                     | Predominantly printed in double columns.  |
|                                     | Text within simple lined frame.   |
|                                     | Colophon reads: "Printed at the charges of W. Iaggard, Ed.  |
| Blount, I.                          |   |
|                                     | Smithweeke, and W. Aspley. 1623.".  |
|                                     | Editors' dedication signed: Iohn Heminge. Henry   |
| Condell.                            |   |
| · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |   |
|                                     | 120,000   |
|                                     |   |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <pre><doublectpesc></doublectpesc></pre>  |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <pre><deconote>Head- and tail- pieces; initials.</deconote></pre>   |
| · 1 // / /·                         | <pre><deconote>With an engraved title-page portrait of the author</deconote></pre>  |
| signed: "Martin-                    |   |
|                                     | Droeshout: sculpsit · London.". The plate exists in 2 states: 1. The  |
| earlier                             |   |
|                                     | state has lighter shading generall; 2. Later state has heavier  |
| shading,                            |   |
|                                     | especially around the collar, and minor differences particularly  |
| with the                            |   |
|                                     | jawline and moustache. The vast majority of surviving copies  |
| have the plate                      |   |
| Ŧ                                   | in the second state which has led some scholars to conclude that  |
| the earlier                         |   |
|                                     | state was a proof. The portrait in this copy is the second state.   |
|                                     |   |
| <                                   |   |
|                                     | cadditions>   |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | Two MS verses on first endpaper verso: 1. 9 lines of verse by an<br>unknown author, first line reads "An active symptometer make a leap." |
|                                     | unknown author, first line reads "An active swain to make a leap  |
| was seen".                          |   |
|                                     | 2. A copy of Ben Jonson's printed "To the Reader"; MS note on   |
| t.p.                                |   |
|                                     | (mutilated) appears to read "Honest [Shakes]peare". Minor   |
|                                     |   |

| annotations on  |   |
|---|---|
| added after   | leaf 2n4 (Macbeth). All in an early English hand, presumably  |
|   | leaving the Library.  |
|   | dditions>   |
|   | ndingDesc>  |
| Bound for the   | p>Seventeenth-century (1624) English (Oxford) smooth calf.  |
| cloth ties, red   | Bodleian Library by William Wildgoose, with evidence of two   |
| the head  | sprinkled edge. Formerly chained, with evidence of chain staple at  |
|   | of the upper cover. Remains of paper label at the head of the   |
| spine.  | Enclosed in 20th century book box by Maltby of Oxford. See S.   |
| Gibson in   | Original Bodleian Copy of First Folio, p. 12-13. One of four items  |
| sent out  | on 17th February 1624 for binding by Wildgoose containing   |
| printed waste from  | a copy of Cicero's "De Officiis, et al." [Deventer: Richard   |
| Pafraet, between  | 1480 and 1485] as paste-downs. For more information on this   |
| work see: Bod.  | Inc. Cat., C-322.   |
| <td>indingDesc&gt;</td>   | indingDesc>   |
| <td>sDesc&gt;</td>  | sDesc>  |
| <histo< td=""><td></td></histo<>  |   |
|   | igin><br>p>For further details on the printing of this item see Hinman,   |
| Charleton. The  | p <sup>2</sup> Tor futurer details on the printing of this fem see finitual,  |
| 0 6 1 10(2  | printing and proof-reading of the First Folio of Shakespeare:   |
| Oxford, 1963.   |   |
|   | rigin>  |
|   | quisition>  |
| <   | Acquired by the Bodleian in 1623, presumably in sheets. It<br>was sent out to <persname>William Wildgoose</persname> on   |
| <date when="1624&lt;/td&gt;&lt;td&gt;4-02-17">17 February 1624</date> for binding (see: Library |   |
|   | Records e.258, fol. 48r) and upon its return chained in Duke  |
| Humfrey at  | shelfmark S 2.17 Art. It is listed in the Bodleian's <date< td=""></date<>  |
| when="1635">163<br>publication  | 35 catalogue of printed books but was gone by the   |
| -   | of the next catalogue in <date when="1674">1674</date> ,  |
| replaced by the   | newer < bibl>   |
| when="1664">166   | <title>Third Folio</title> ( <date<br>54). There is no explicit reference in Library Records<br/>to the disposal of this copy, but there is a record of a sale of</date<br> |
|   |   |

|  | "superfluous library books" to <persname>Richard</persname>   |
|--|---|
| Davis  | bookseller in Oxford, in <date when="1664">1664</date> for the  |
| sum of <num td="" value<=""><td>="24"&gt;£24</td></num> .                    | ="24">£24   |
| -  | p>After leaving the Bodleian this copy entered<br>the collection of <persname>Richard Turbutt</persname> of                         |
| Ogston Hall,   | Darbushing at some point in the early 19th contury. It stayed in the  |
|  | Derbyshire at some point in the early 18th century. It stayed in the family's possession until <date when="1906">1906</date> , when |
| it was   |   |
|  | reacquired by the Bodleian for the sum of <num< td=""></num<>   |
| value="3000">£30   |   |
| rediscovery and  | raised by public subscription. For a full discussion of the   |
| ieuiseevery und  | purchase of this copy see: F. Madan, G. M. R. Turbutt and S.  |
| Gibson, The  |   |
|  | Original Bodleian Copy of the First Folio of Shakespeare  |
| (theTurbutt  |   |
| /.   | Shakespeare) (Oxford, 1905)   |
|  | p>For a full discussion of this copy and the digital version see http://shakespeare.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/ and West                     |
| and  | digital version see http://snakespeare.bouleian.ox.ae.uk/ and west  |
| and  | Rasmussen (2011), 31.   |
| <td>equisition&gt;</td>  | equisition>   |
| <td></td>  |   |
| <addit< td=""><td></td></addit<>   |   |
| <sur< td=""><td>rogates&gt;</td></sur<>                                      | rogates>  |
|  | listBibl>   |
|  | <pre><bibl type="digitalFacsimile">Digital facsimile images available</bibl></pre>  |
| at: <ref< td=""><td></td></ref<>   |   |
| /bibl>   | olio.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/">http://firstfolio.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/.<   |
| </td <td>/listBibl&gt;</td>  | /listBibl>  |
|  | rrogates>   |
| <td></td>  |   |
| <td></td>  |   |
| <td>SC&gt;</td>  | SC>   |
|  |   |
| <profiledesc><br/><particdesc< td=""><td></td></particdesc<></profiledesc>   |   |
| <pre><particidesc<br><listperso< pre=""></listperso<></particidesc<br></pre> |   |
|  | n xml:id="F-mm-gen.1">  |
| -  | rsName type="standard">First Gentleman  |
| -  | rsName type="form">1. Gen.  |
| -  | rsName type="form">1. Gent.   |
| <td></td>  |   |
| <perso< td=""><td>n xml:id="F-mm-gen.2"&gt;</td></perso<>                    | n xml:id="F-mm-gen.2">  |
| _ <pei< td=""><td>rsName type="standard"&gt;Second Gentleman</td></pei<>     | rsName type="standard">Second Gentleman   |
| -  | rsName type="form">2. Gent.   |
| <td>on&gt;</td>  | on>   |

```
<person xml:id="F-mm-abh">
             <persName type="standard">Abhorson, an executioner</persName>
             <persName type="form">Ab.</persName>
             <persName type="form">Abh.</persName>
           </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-ang">
             <persName type="standard">Angelo, deputy</persName>
             <persName type="form">An.</persName>
             <persName type="form">Ang.</persName>
           </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-bar">
             <persName type="standard">Barnardine, a dissolute
prisoner</persName>
             <persName type="form">Bar.</persName>
          </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-mov">
             <persName type="standard">Mistress Overdone, a bawd</persName>
             <persName type="form">Baw.</persName>
             <persName type="form">Bawd.</persName>
          </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-boy">
             <persName type="standard">Boy</persName>
             <persName type="form">Boy.</persName>
             <persName type="form">Boy</persName>
          </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-cla">
             <persName type="standard">Claudio, a young
gentleman</persName>
             <persName type="form">Cla.</persName>
             <persName type="form">Clau.</persName>
           </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-pom">
             <persName type="standard">Pompey, servant to Mistress
Overdone</persName>
             <persName type="form">Clo.</persName>
             <persName type="form">Clow.</persName>
          </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-duk">
             <persName type="standard">Vincentio, the Duke</persName>
             <persName type="form">Du.</persName>
             <persName type="form">Duk.</persName>
             <persName type="form">Duke.</persName>
           </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-elb">
             <persName type="standard">Elbow, a simple constable</persName>
             <persName type="form">Elb.</persName>
           </person>
           <person xml:id="F-mm-esc">
             <persName type="standard">Escalus, </persName>
             <persName type="form">Esc.</persName>
```

```
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-tho">
  <persName type="standard">Friar Thomas</persName>
  <persName type="form">Fri.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-fro">
  <persName type="standard">Froth, a foolish gentleman</persName>
  <persName type="form">Fro.</persName>
  <persName type="form">Froth.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-isa">
  <persName type="standard">Isabella, sister to Claudio</persName>
  <persName type="form">Is.</persName>
  <persName type="form">Isa.</persName>
  <persName type="form">Isab.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-jul">
  <persName type="standard">Juliet, beloved of Claudio</persName>
  <persName type="form">Iul.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-jus">
  <persName type="standard">Justice</persName>
  <persName type="form">Iust.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-luc">
  <persName type="standard">Lucio, a fantastic</persName>
  <persName type="form">Luc.</persName>
  <persName type="form">Lucio.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-mar">
  <persName type="standard">Mariana</persName>
  <persName type="form">Mar.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-mes">
  <persName type="standard">Messenger</persName>
  <persName type="form">Mess.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-nun">
  <persName type="standard">Francisca, a nun</persName>
  <persName type="form">Nun.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-pet">
  <persName type="standard">Friar Peter</persName>
  <persName type="form">Peter.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-pro">
  <persName type="standard">Provost</persName>
  <persName type="form">Pro.</persName>
</person>
<person xml:id="F-mm-ser">
```

```
<persName type="standard">Servant</persName>
              <persName type="form">Ser.</persName>
           </person>
         </listPerson>
       </particDesc>
    </profileDesc>
  </teiHeader>
   <text type="play" xml:id="F-mm">
         <body>
           <pb facs="FFing:axc0081-0.jpg" n="61"/>
           <head rend="center">MEASVRE, <lb/>For Measure.</head>
           <div type="play" n="4">
              <div type="act" n="1">
                <div type="scene" n="1">
                <head rend="italic center">Actus primus, Scena prima.</head>
                <head type="supplied">[Act 1, Scene 1]</head>
              <cb n="1"/>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke, Escalus,
                  Lords.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  <c rend="decoratedCapital">E</c>
               <hi rend="italic">Scalus.</hi>
              </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>My Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>Of Gouernment, the properties to vn&#x00AD;<lb>
rend="turnover"/>
                <pc rend="turnover">(</pc>fold,</l>
                  <l>Would seeme in me t'affect speech & amp;
                     discourse,</l>
                  <l>Since I am put to know, that your owne Science</l>
                  <l>Exceedes (in that) the lists of all aduice</l>
                  <l>My strength can give you: Then no more remaines</l>
                  <l>But that, to your sufficiency, as your worth is able,</l>
                  <I>And let them worke: The nature of our People,</I>
                  <l>Our <hi rend="italic">Cities Institutions</hi>, and the
                     Termes</l>
                  <l>For Common Iustice, y'are as pregnant in</l>
                  <l>As Art, and practise, hath inriched any</l>
                  <l>That we remember: There is our Commission,</l>
                  <l>From which, we would not have you warpe; call hither,</l>
                  <l>I say, bid come before vs <hi rend="italic">Angelo:</hi>
              </l>
```

```
<l>What figure of vs thinke you, he will beare.</l>
    <l>For you must know, we have with special soule</l>
    <l>Elected him our absence to supply;</l>
    <l>Lent him our terror, drest him with our loue,</l>
    <l>And giuen his Deputation all the Organs</l>
    <l>Of our owne powre: What thinke you of it?</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
     <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
    <l>If any in <hi rend="italic">Vienna</hi> be of worth</l>
    <l>To vndergoe such ample grace, and honour,</l>
    <l>It is Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo.</hi>
</l>
  </sp>
  <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Angelo.</stage>
  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
     <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
    <l>Looke where he comes.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
    <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
    <l>Alwayes obedient to your Graces will,</l>
    <l>I come to know your pleasure.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
    <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
    < >
 <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>:</l>
    <l>There is a kinde of Character in thy life, </l>
    <l>That to th'observer, doth thy history</l>
    <l>Fully vnfold: Thy selfe, and thy belongings</l>
    < Are not thine owne so proper, as to waste</ b
    <I>Thy selfe vpon thy vertues; they on thee:</I>
    <I>Heauen doth with vs, as we, with Torches doe,</I>
    <l>Not light them for themselues: For if our vertues</l>
    <l>Did not goe forth of vs, 'twere all alike</l>
    <l>As if we had them not: Spirits are not finely touch'd, <math></l>
    <l>But to fine issues: nor nature neuer lends</l>
    <I>The smallest scruple of her excellence,</I>
    <l>But like a thrifty goddesse, she determines</l>
    <l>Her selfe the glory of a creditour,</l>
    <l>Both thanks, and vse; but I do bend my speech</l>
    <cb n="2"/>
    <I>To one that can my part in him aduertise;</I>
     <l>Hold therefore <hi rend="italic">Angelo:</hi>
</1>
     <l>In our remoue, be thou at full, our selfe:</l>
     <l>Mortallitie and Mercie in <hi rend="italic">Vienna</hi>
</1>
     <l>Liue in thy tongue, and heart: Old <hi
```

```
rend="italic">Escalus</hi>
                             </1>
                                       <l>Though first in question, is thy secondary.</l>
                                       <l>Take thy Commission.</l>
                                  </sp>
                                  <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                                       <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                                       <l>Now good my Lord</l>
                                       <l>Let there be some more test, made of my mettle,</l>
                                       <l>Before so noble, and so great a figure</l>
                                       <l>Be stamp't vpon it.</l>
                                  </sp>
                                  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                                       <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                                       <l>No more euasion:</l>
                                       < We have with a leaven'd, and prepared choice </ l>
                                       <l>Proceeded to you; therefore take your honors:</l>
                                       <l>Our haste from hence is of so quicke condition,</l>
                                       <l>That it prefers it selfe, and leaves
                                            vnquestion'd</l>
                                       <l>Matters of needfull value: We shall write to you</l>
                                       <l>As time, and our concernings shall importune,</l>
                                       <l>How it goes with vs, and doe looke to know</l>
                                       <l>What doth befall you here. So fare you well:</l>
                                       <l>To th' hopefull execution doe I leave you,</l>
                                       <l>Of your Commissions.</l>
                                  </sp>
                                  <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                                       <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                                       <l>Yet giue leaue (my Lord,)</l>
                                       <l>That we may bring you something on the way.</l>
                                  </sp>
                                  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                                       <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                                       < My haste may not admit it, < /l>
                                       <l>Nor neede you (on mine honor) have to doe</l>
                                       <l>With any scruple: your scope is as mine owne,</l>
                                       < box so to inforce, or qualifie the Lawes < box so that the Lawes < box so the Lawes <
                                       <l>As to your soule seemes good: Giue me your hand,</l>
                                       <l>Ile privily away: I love the people,</l>
                                       <l>But doe not like to stage me to their eyes:</l>
                                       <l>Though it doe well, I doe not rellish well</l>
                                       <l>Their lowd applause, and Aues vehement:</l>
                                       <l>Nor doe I thinke the man of safe discretion</l>
                                       <l>That do's affect it. Once more fare you
                                            well.</l>
                                  </sp>
                                  <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                                       <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                                       <l>The heatens give safety to your purposes.</l>
```

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>Lead forth, and bring you backe in
happi­<lb/>nesse.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>I thanke you, fare you well.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>I shall desire you, Sir, to give me leave</l>
                  <l>To have free speech with you; and it concernes me</l>
                  <l>To looke into the bottome of my place:</l>
                  <l>A powre I haue, but of what strength and nature,</l>
                  <l>I am not yet instructed.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  <I>'Tis so with me: Let vs with-draw together, </I>
                  <l>And we may soone our satisfaction haue</l>
                  <l>Touching that point.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>Ile wait vpon your honor.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage>
                <fw type="sig" place="footCentre">F</fw>
                <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
              <hi rend="italic">Sc&#x0153;na</hi>
            </fw>
              </div>
              <div type="scene" n="2">
                <pb facs="FFing:axc0082-0.jpg" n="62"/>
                <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
                <cb n="1"/>
                <head rend="italic center">Scena Secunda.</head>
                  <head type="supplied">[Act 1, Scene 2]</head>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Lucio, and two
other
                  Gentlemen.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   If the <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi>, with the other Dukes,
come
                     not to <lb/>composition with the King of <hi
rend="italic">Hungary</hi>, why then all the <lb/>Dukes fall vpon the
```

```
King.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-gen.1">
  <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>
  Heauen grant vs its peace, but not the King <lb/>lb/>of
    <hi rend="italic">Hungaries</hi>.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-gen.2">
  <speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker>
  Amen.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  Thou eonclude'st like the Sanctimonious
    Pirat, <lb/>that went to sea with the ten Commandements, but
    <lb/>scrap'd one out of the Table.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-gen.2">
  <speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker>
  Thou shalt not Steale?
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  I, that he raz'd.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-gen.1">
  <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>
  Why? 'twas a commandement, to command <lb/>the Captaine
    and all the rest from their functions: they
    <lb/>lb/>put forth to steale: There's not a Souldier
    of vs all, that \langle b \rangle in the thanks \& #x2011; giving before meate,
    do rallish the petition <lb/>well, that praies for peace.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-gen.2">
  <speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker>
  I neuer heard any Souldier dislike it.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  I beleeue thee: for I thinke thou neuer was't <lb/>lb/>where
    Grace was said.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-gen.2">
  <speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker>
  No? a dozen times at least.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-gen.1">
  <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>
  What? In meeter?
</sp>
```

|         | <sp who="#F-mm-luc"></sp>   |
|---------|---|
|         | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker></pre>                  |
|         | In any proportion. or in any language.                            |
|         |   |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1"></sp>                                       |
|         | <pre><speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker></pre>              |
|         | I thinke, or in any Religion.                                     |
|         |   |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-luc"></sp>   |
|         | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker></pre>                  |
|         | I, why not? Grace, is Grace, despight of all                      |
|         | con­ <lb></lb> trouersie: as for example; Thou thy selfe          |
| art a   |   |
|         | wicked <lb></lb> villaine, despight of all Grace.                 |
|         |   |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1"></sp>                                       |
|         | <pre><speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker></pre>              |
|         | Well: there went but a paire of sheeres be­tweene                 |
| vs.     |   |
| -       |   |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-luc"></sp>   |
|         | <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>                             |
|         | I grant: as there may between the Lists, and <lb></lb> the        |
|         | Veluet. Thou art the List.  |
|         |   |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1"></sp>                                       |
|         | <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>                         |
|         | And thou the Veluet; thou art good veluet; <lb></lb> thou'rt a    |
|         | three pild-peece I warrant thee: I had as liefe <lb></lb> be      |
|         | a Lyst of an English Kersey, as be pil'd, as thou                 |
|         | art <lb></lb> pil'd, for a French Veluet. Do I speake             |
|         | feelingly now?  |
|         |   |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-luc"></sp>   |
|         | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker></pre>                  |
|         | I thinke thou do'st: and indeed with most                         |
|         | pain­ <lb></lb> full feeling of thy speech: I will, out of        |
|         | thine owne con­ <lb></lb> fession, learne to begin thy            |
| health; |   |
|         | but, whilst I liue for <mark>­<lb></lb>get to drinke after</mark> |
|         | thee.   |
|         |   |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1"></sp>                                       |
|         | <speaker rend="italic">1. Gen.</speaker>                          |
|         | I think I have done my selfe wrong, have I not?                   |
|         |   |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-gen.2"></sp>                                       |
|         | <pre><speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker></pre>              |
|         | Yes, that thou hast; whether thou art tainted, <lb></lb> or       |
|         | free.   |
|         |   |

```
</sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Bawde.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>Behold, behold, where Madam <hi
rend="italic">Mitigation</hi>
                    comes. </l>
                  <l>I have purchas'd as many diseases vnder her Roofe,</l>
                  <l>As come to</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.2">
                  <speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker>
                  <l>To what, I pray?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>Iudge</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.2">
                  <speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker>
                  <l>To three thousand Dollours a yeare.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1">
                  <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>
                  <l>I, and more.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>A French crowne more.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1">
                  <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>
                  Thou art alwayes figuring diseases in me; but <lb/>thou art
full
                    of error, I am sound.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Nay, not (as one would say) healthy: but so <lb/>sound, as
                    things that are hollow; thy bones are hollow; <lb/>Impiety has
                    made a feast of thee.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1">
                  <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>
                  How now, which of your hips has the most <lb/>profound
                    Ciatica?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  Well, well: there's one yonder arrested, and
```

```
<lb/>carried to prison, was worth five thousand of you all.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.2">
                  <speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker>
                  Who's that I pray'thee?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  Marry Sir, that's <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, Signior
                    <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>?
               </sp>
               <cb n="2"/>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1">
                  <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>
                  <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi> to prison? 'tis not so.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  Nay, but I know 'tis so: I saw him arrested:
                    <lb/>saw him carried away: and which is more, within these
                    <lb/>lb/>three daies his head to be chop'd off.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  But, after all this fooling, I would not have it so: <lb/>Art
                    thou sure of this?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  I am too sure of it: and it is for getting Madam <lb/>
               <hi rend="italic">Iulietta</hi> with childe.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Beleeue me this may be: he promis'd to meete <lb/>me two
                    howres since, and he was euer precise in promise
                    <lb/>keeping.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.2">
                  <speaker rend="italic">2. Gent.</speaker>
                  Besides you know, it drawes somthing neere <lb/>to the
speech we
                    had to such a purpose. 
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-gen.1">
                  <speaker rend="italic">1. Gent.</speaker>
                  But most of all agreeing with the
<choice><abbr>proclamati&#x014D;</abbr><expan>proclamation</expan></choice
```

>.

```
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  Away: let's goe learne the truth of it.
</sp>
<stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
<sp who="#F-mm-mov">
  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
  Thus, what with the war; what with the sweat, <lb/>what with
    gallowes, and what with pouerty, I am
    <lb/>Custom&#x2011;shrunke. How now? what's the
    newes <lb/>with you.
</sp>
<stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Clowne.</stage>
<sp who="#F-mm-pom">
  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
  Yonder man is carried to prison.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-mov">
  <speaker rend="italic">Baw.</speaker>
  Well: what has he done?
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pom">
  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
  A Woman.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-mov">
  <speaker rend="italic">Baw.</speaker>
  But what's his offence?
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pom">
  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
  Groping for Trowts, in a peculiar River.
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-mov">
  <speaker rend="italic">Baw.</speaker>
  What? is there a maid with child by him?
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pom">
  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
  No: but there's a woman with maid by him: <lb/>you have
    not heard of the proclamation, have you?
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-mov">
  <speaker rend="italic">Baw.</speaker>
  What proclamation, man?
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pom">
  <speaker rend="italic">Clow.</speaker>
```

the

```
All howses in the Suburbs of <hi rend="italic">Vienna</hi>
                    must bee <lb/>pluck'd downe.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  And what shall become of those in the Citie?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clow.</speaker>
                  They shall stand for seed: they had gon down <lb/>lb/>to, but
                    that a wise Burger put in for them. 
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  But shall all our houses of resort in the
Sub­<lb/>urbs
                    be puld downe?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clow.</speaker>
                  To the ground, Mistris.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  Why heere's a change indeed in the
Common­<lb/>wealth:
                    what shall become of me?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clow.</speaker>
                  Come: feare not you; good Counsellors lacke <lb/>lb/>no Clients:
                    though you change your place, you neede <lb/>hot change your
                    Trade: Ile bee your Tapster still; cou \& #x00AD; <lb/>rage,
                    there will bee pitty taken on you; you that haue
                    <lb/>lb/>worne your eyes almost out in the seruice, you will bee
                    <lb/>considered.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  What's to doe heere, <hi rend="italic">Thomas</hi>
                    Tapster? let's <lb/>withdraw?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Here comes Signior <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, led by
the
                    Prouost <lb/>b/>to prison: and there's Madam <hi
rend="italic">Iuliet.</hi>
```

```
</sp>
```

<stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage> </div><div type="scene" n="2"> <head rend="italic center">Scena Tertia.</head> <head type="supplied">[Act 1, Scene 2, cont.]</head> <note type="editorial" resp="#PW">Conventionally this scene is not separate from the scene before.</note> <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Prouost, Claudio, Iuliet, Officers, Lucio, & amp; 2.Gent.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-cla"> <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker> <l>Fellow, why do'st thou show me thus to th'world?</l> <l>Beare me to prison, where I am committed.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>I do it not in euill disposition,</l> <l>But from Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> by speciall charge.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-cla"> <speaker rend="italic">Clau.</speaker> <l>Thus can the demy&#x2011;god (Authority)</l> <l>Make vs pay downe, for our offence, by waight</l> <l>The words of heauen; on whom it will, it will, </l> <l>On whom it will not (soe) yet still 'tis iust.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-luc"> <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker> <l>Why how now <hi rend="italic">Claudio?</hi> whence comes this res­<lb rend="turnover"/> <pc rend="turnover">(</pc>traint.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-cla"> <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker> <l>From too much liberty, (my <hi rend="italic">Lucio</hi>) Liberty</l> <l>As surfet is the father of much fast,</l> <l>So every Scope by the immoderate vse</l> <l>Turnes to restraint: Our Natures doe pursue</l> <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">Like</fw> <pb facs="FFing:axc0083-0.jpg" n="63"/> <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw> <cb n="1"/> <l>Like Rats that rauyn downe their proper Bane,</l> <l>A thirsty euill, and when we drinke, we die.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-luc"> <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>

```
If I could speake so wisely vnder an arrest, I <lb/>would
                     send for certaine of my Creditors: and yet, to say <lb/>lb/>the
                     truth, I had as lief haue the foppery of freedome, as <lb/>the
                     mortality of imprisonment: what's thy offence,
                     <lb/><hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                   <l>What (but to speake of) would offend againe.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>What, is't murder?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                   <l>No.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Lecherie?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                   <l>Call it so.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>Away, Sir, you must goe.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                   <l>One word, good friend:</l>
                   < |>
                <hi rend="italic">Lucio</hi>, a word with you.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>A hundred:</l>
                   <l>If they'll doe you any good: Is <hi rend="italic">Lechery</hi>
so look'd after?</1>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                   Thus stands it with me: vpon a true contract
              </l>
                   <l>I got possession of <hi rend="italic">Iulietas</hi> bed,</l>
                   <l>You know the Lady, she is fast my wife,</l>
                   <l>Saue that we doe the denunciation lacke</l>
                   <l>Of outward Order. This we came not to,</l>
```

<l>Onely for propogation of a Dowre</l> <l>Remaining in the Coffer of her friends,</l> <l>From whom we thought it meet to hide our Loue</l> Till Time had made them for vs. But it chances <l>The stealth of our most mutuall entertainment</l> <l>With Character too grosse, is writ on <hi rend="italic">Iuliet</hi>.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-luc"> <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker> <l>With childe, perhaps?</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-cla"> <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker> <l>Vnhappely, euen so.</l> <l>And the new Deputie, now for the Duke,</l> <l>Whether it be the fault and glimpse of newnes,</l> <I>Or whether that the body publique, be</I> <I>A horse whereon the Gouernor doth ride,</I> <l>Who newly in the Seate, that it may know</l> <l>He can command; lets it strait feele the spur:</l> <l>Whether the Tirranny be in his place, </l> <I>Or in his Eminence that fills it vp</I> <l>I stagger in: But this new Gouernor</l> <l>Awakes me all the inrolled penalties</l> <l>Which haue (like vn&#x2011;scowr'd Armor) hung by th'wall </l> <l>So long, that ninteene Zodiacks have gone round,</l> <I>And none of them beene worne; and for a name</I> <l>Now puts the drowsie and neglected Act</l> <l>Freshly on me: 'tis surely for a name.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-luc"> <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker> I warrant it is: And thy head stands so tickle on<lb/>lb/>thy shoulders, that a milke-maid, if she be in loue, may<lb/>lb/>sigh it off: Send after the Duke, and appeale to him. </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-cla"> <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker> <I>I have done so, but hee's not to be found.</I> <l>I pre'thee (<hi rend="italic">Lucio</hi>) doe me this kinde seruice:</l> <l>This day, my sister should the Cloyster enter,</l> <l>And there receive her approbation.</l> < Acquaint her with the danger of my state, </ b <l>Implore her, in my voice, that she make friends</l> <l>To the strict deputie: bid her selfe assay him,</l>

```
<l>I have great hope in that: for in her youth</l>
                  <l>There is a prone and speechlesse dialect, </l>
                  <l>Such as moue men: beside, she hath prosperous Art</l>
                  <l>When she will play with reason, and discourse,</l>
                  <l>And well she can perswade.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  I pray shee may; as well for the encouragement <lb/>lb/>of the
like,
                     which else would stand vnder greeuous
im­<lb/>position:
                     as for the enioying of thy life, who I would <lb/>be
                    sorry should bee thus foolishly lost, at a game of
                    ticke­<lb/>tacke: Ile to her.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                  I thanke you good friend <hi rend="italic">Lucio.</hi>
              </sp>
                <cb n="2"/>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Within two houres.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                  Come Officer, away.
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage>
              </div>
              <div type="scene" n="3">
                <head rend="italic center">Scena Quarta.</head>
                <head type="supplied">[Act 1, Scene 3]</head>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke and Frier
                  Thomas.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>No: holy Father, throw away that thought,</l>
                  <l>Beleeue not that the dribling dart of Loue</l>
                  <l>Can pierce a compleat bosome: why, I desire thee</l>
                  <l>To give me secret harbour, hath a purpose</l>
                  <I>More graue, and wrinkled, then the aimes, and ends</I>
                  <l>Of burning youth.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-tho">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Fri.</speaker>
                  <l>May your Grace speake of it?</l>
                </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>My holy Sir, none better knowes then you</l>
                   <l>How I have ever lou'd the life removed</l>
                   <l>And held in idle price, to haunt assemblies</l>
                   <l>Where youth, and cost, witlesse brauery keepes.</l>
                   <l>I have deliverd to Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>
              </l>
                   <l>(A man of stricture and firme abstinence)</l>
                   <l>My absolute power, and place here in <hi
rend="italic">Uienna</hi>
              </1>
                   <l>And he supposes me trauaild to <hi
rend="italic">Poland</hi>,</l>
                   <l>(For so I have strewd it in the common eare)</l>
                   <l>And so it is receiu'd: Now (pious Sir)</l>
                   <l>You will demand of me, why I do this.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-tho">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Fri.</speaker>
                   <l>Gladly, my Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>We have strict Statutes, and most biting Laws,</l>
                   <l>(The needfull bits and curbes to headstrong weedes,)</l>
                   <l>Which for this foureteene yeares, we have let slip,</l>
                   <l>Euen like an ore7#x2011;growne Lyon in a Caue</l>
                   <l>That goes not out to prey: Now, as fond Fathers,</l>
                   <l>Having bound vp the threatning twigs of birch,</l>
                   Onely to sticke it in their childrens sight,
                   <I>For terror, not to vse: in time the rod</I>
                   <l>More mock'd, then fear'd: so our Decrees,</l>
                   <l>Dead to infliction, to themselues are dead,</l>
                   <l>And libertie, plucks Iustice by the nose;</l>
                   <l>The Baby beates the Nurse, and quite athwart</l>
                   <l>Goes all
                     decorum.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-tho">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Fri.</speaker>
                   <l>It rested in your Grace</l>
                   <1>To vnloose this tyde‑vp Iustice, when you
                     pleas'd:</l>
                   <l>And it in you more dreadfull would have seem'd</l>
                   <l>Then in Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo.</hi>
              </l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
```

<l>I doe feare: too dreadfull:</l> <l>Sith 'twas my fault, to give the people scope,</l><l>'Twould be my tirrany to strike and gall them,</l> <I>For what I bid them doe: For, we bid this be done</I> <l>When euill deedes have their permissive passe,</l> <l>And not the punishment: therefore indeede (my father)</l> <l>I haue on <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> impos'd the office,</l> <l>Who may in th' ambush of my name, stri<gap reason="illegible" agent="hole" extent="2" unit="chars" resp="#JS"></gap> home,</l> <l>And yet, my nature neuer in the fight</l> <l>To do in slander: And to behold his sway</l> <l>I will, as 'twere a brother of your Order,</l> <l>Visit both Prince, and People: Therefore I pre'thee</l> <l>Supply me with the habit, and instruct me</l> <l>How I may formally in person beare</l> <l>Like a true <hi rend="italic">Frier:</hi> Moe reasons for this action</1> <l>At our more levere, shall I render you;</l> <l>Onely, this one: Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> is precise,</l> <l>Stands at a guard with Enuie: scarce confesses</l> <l>That his blood flowes: or that his appetite</l> <I>Is more to bread then stone: hence shall we see</I> </sp><l>If power change purpose: what our Seemers be.</l> <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage> <fw type="sig" place="footCentre">F2</fw> <fw type="catchword" place="footRight"> <hi rend="italic">Sc&#x0153;na</hi> </fw> </div><div type="scene" n="4"> <pb facs="FFimg:axc0084-0.jpg" n="64"/> <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw> <cb n="1"/> <head rend="italic center">Scena Quinta.</head> <head type="supplied">[Act 1, Scene 4]</head> <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Isabell and Francisca a Nun.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker> <l>And haue you <hi rend="italic">Nuns</hi> no farther priuiledges?</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-nun"> <speaker rend="italic">Nun.</speaker> <l>Are not these large enough?</l>

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Yes truely; I speake not as desiring more,</l>
                   <l>But rather wishing a more strict restraint</l>
                   <l>Vpon the Sisterhood, the Votarists of Saint <hi
rend="italic">Clare.</hi>
              </1>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="business">Lucio within.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Hoa? peace be in this place.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Who's that which cals?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-nun">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Nun.</speaker>
                   <l>It is a mans voice: gentle <hi rend="italic">Isabella</hi>
              </l>
                   Turne you the key, and know his businesse of him;
                   <l>You may; I may not: you are yet vnsworne:</l>
                   <l>When you have vowd, you must not speake with men,</l>
                   <l>But in
                     the presence of the <hi rend="italic">Prioresse</hi>;</l>
                   <l>Then if you speake, you must not show your face;</l>
                   <l>Or if you show your face, you must not speake.</l>
                   <l>He cals againe: I pray you answere him.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Peace and prosperitie: who is't that cals?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Haile Virgin, (if you be) as those cheeke&#x2011;Roses</l>
                   <l>Proclaime you are no lesse: can you so steed me,</l>
                   <l>As bring me to the sight of <hi
rend="italic">Isabella</hi>,</l>
                   <l>A Nouice of this place, and the faire Sister</l>
                   <l>To her vnhappie brother <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Why her vnhappy Brother? Let me aske,</l>
                   <l>The rather for I now must make you know</l>
                   <l>I am that <hi rend="italic">Isabella</hi>, and his
                     Sister.</l>
```

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Gentle & amp; faire: your Brother kindly greets you;</l>
                   <I>Not to be weary with you; he's in prison.</I>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Woe me; for what?</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>For that, which if my selfe might be his Iudge,</l>
                   <l>He should receive his punishment, in thankes:</l>
                   <l>He hath got his friend with childe.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Sir, make me not your storie.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>'Tis true; I would not, though 'tis my familiar
                     sin </l>
                   <l>With Maids to seeme the Lapwing, and to iest</l>
                   <l>Tongue, far from heart: play with all Virgins so:</l>
                   <l>I hold you as a thing en&#x2011;skied, and sainted,</l>
                   <l>By your renouncement, an imortall spirit</l>
                   <l>And to be talk'd with in sincerity, </l>
                   <l>As with a Saint.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>You doe blaspheme the good, in mocking me.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Doe not beleeue it: fewnes, and truth; tis thus,</l>
                   <l>Your brother, and his louer haue embrac'd;</l>
                   <l>As those that feed, grow full: as blossoming Time</l>
                   <l>That from the seednes, the bare fallow brings</l>
                   <l>To teeming foyson: euen so her plenteous wombe</l>
                   <l> Expresseth his full Tilth, and husbandry.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Some o<gap reason="illegible" agent="hole" extent="1"</li>
unit="chars" resp="#JS"></gap>e with childe by him? my cosen <hi
rend="italic">Iuliet</hi>?</l>
                </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Is she your cosen?</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Adoptedly, as schoole &#x2011; maids change their names
<lb/>By vaine,
                     though apt affection.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>She it is.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Oh, let him marry her.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>This is the point.</l>
                   <l>The Duke is very strangely gone from hence;</l>
                   <l>Bore many gentlemen (my selfe being one)</l>
                   <I>In hand, and hope of action: but we doe learne,</I>
                   <l>By those that know the very Nerues of State,</l>
                   <l>His giuing&#x2011;out, were of an infinite distance</l>
                   <l>From his true meant designe: vpon his place,</l>
                   <cb n="2"/>
                   < (And with full line of his authority)< /l>
                   <l>Gouernes Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo;</hi> A man, whose
                     blood</l>
                   <l>Is very snow&#x2011;broth: one, who neuer feeles</l>
                   <l>The wanton stings, and motions of the sence;</l>
                   <l>But doth rebate, and blunt his naturall edge</l>
                   <l>With profits of the minde: Studie, and fast</l>
                   <l>He (to give feare to vse, and libertie,</l>
                   <l>Which have, for long, run&#x2011; by the hideous law, </l>
                   <I>As Myce, by Lyons) hath pickt out an act,</I>
                   <l>Vnder whose heavy sence, your brothers life</l>
                   <l>Fals into forfeit: he arrests him on it,</l>
                   <l>And followes close the rigor of the Statute</l>
                   <l>To make him an example: all hope is gone,</l>
                   <l> Vnlesse you have the grace, by your faire praier</l>
                   <l>To soften <hi rend="italic">Angelo:</hi> And that's my
                     pith of businesse </l>
                   <l>'Twixt you, and your poore brother.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   < Doth he so, </ D
```

```
<l>Seeke his life?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Has censur'd him already,</l>
                   <I>And as I heare, the Prouost hath a warrant</I>
                   <l>For's execution.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Alas: what poore</l>
                   <l>Abilitie's in me, to doe him good.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Assay the powre you haue.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>My power? alas, I doubt.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Our doubts are traitors</l>
                   <l>And makes vs loose the good we oft might win,</l>
                   <l>By fearing to attempt: Goe to Lord <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>
              </1>
                   <l>And let him learne to know, when Maidens sue</l>
                   <l>Men giue like gods: but when they weepe and kneele,</l>
                   <l>All their petitions, are as freely theirs</l>
                   <l>As they themselues would owe them.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Ile see what I can doe.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>But speedily.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>I will about it strait;</l>
                   <l>No longer staying, but to give the Mother</l>
                   <l>Notice of my affaire: I humbly thanke you:</l>
                   <l>Commend me to my brother: soone at night</l>
                   <l>Ile send him certaine word of my successe.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>I take my leaue of you.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Good sir, adieu.</l>
                </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage>
              </div>
              </div>
              <div type="act" n="2">
                 <div type="scene" n="1">
                <head rend="italic center">Actus Secundus. Sc&#x0153;na
Prima.</head>
                <head type="supplied">[Act 2, Scene 1]</head>
                   <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Angelo,
Escalus, and
                   seruants, Iustice.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>We must not make a scar&#x2011;crow of the Law,</l>
                   <l>Setting it vp to feare the Birds of prey,</l>
                   <I>And let it keepe one shape, till custome make it</I>
                   <l>Their pearch, and not their terror.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                   <l>I, but yet</l>
                   <l>Let vs be keene, and rather cut a little</l>
                   <l>Then fall, and bruise to death: alas, this gentleman</l>
                   <l>Whom I would saue, had a most noble father, </l>
                   <l>Let but your honour know</l>
                   <l>(Whom I beleeue to be most strait in vertue)</l>
                   <l>That in
                     the working of your owne affections, </l>
                   <l>Had time coheard with Place, or place with wishing,</l>
                   <l>Or that the resolute acting of our blood</l>
                   <l>Could have attaind th' effect of your owne
                     purpose,</l>
                   <l>Whether you had not sometime in your life</l>
                   <I>Er'd in this point, which now you censure him,</I>
                   <l>And puld the Law vpon you.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>'Tis one thing to be tempted (<hi
rend="italic">Escalus</hi>)</l>
                   <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">Another</fw>
                   <pb facs="FFing:axc0085-0.jpg" n="65"/>
                   <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
```

<cb n="1"/>

```
<l>Another thing to fall: I not deny</l>
```

```
<l>The Iury passing on the Prisoners life</l>
```

```
<l>May in the sworne&#x2011;twelue haue a thiefe, or two</l>
```

```
<l>Guiltier then him they try; what's open made to
Iustice.</l>
```

```
<l>That Iustice ceizes; What knowes the Lawes</l>
```

```
<l>That theeues do passe on theeues? 'Tis very pregnant,</l>
```

```
<l>The Iewell that we finde, we stoope, and take't,</l>
```

```
<l>Because we see it; but what we doe not see,</l>
```

```
<l>We tread vpon, and neuer thinke of it.</l>
```

```
<l>You may not so extenuate his offence,</l>
```

```
<l>For I have had such faults; but rather tell me</l>
```

```
<l>When I, that censure him, do so offend,</l>
```

```
<l>Let mine owne
```

Iudgement patterne out my death,</l>

```
<l>And nothing come in partiall. Sir, he must dye.</l>
```

```
</sp>
```

```
<stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Prouost.</stage>
<sp who="#F-mm-esc">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
```

```
<l>Be it as your wisedome will.</l>
```

```
</sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
```

```
<l>Where is the Prouost?</l>
```

```
</sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-pro">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
```

```
<l>Here if it like your honour.</l>
```

```
</sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
```

```
<l>See that <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>
```

## </l>

```
<l>Be executed by nine to morrow morning,</l>
```

<l>Bring him his Confessor, let him be prepar'd,</l>

```
<l>For that's the vtmost of his pilgrimage.</l>
```

## </sp>

```
<sp who="#F-mm-esc">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
```

```
<l>Well: heaven forgiue him; and forgiue vs all:</l>
```

```
rend="italic">Some rise by sinne, and some by vertue fall:
```

## </l>

```
<l>Some run from brakes of Ice, and answere none,</l>
```

```
<l>And some condemned for a fault alone.</l>
```

```
</sp>
```

```
<stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Elbow, Froth,
```

Clowne,

```
Officers.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  Come, bring them away: if these be good
peo­<lb/>ple in a
                    Common‑ weale, that doe nothing but vse their
<lb/>abuses
                    in common houses, I know no law: bring them away. 
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  How now Sir, what's your name? And what's <lb/>lb/>the
                    matter?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  If it please your honour, I am the poore <lb/>Dukes
                    Constable, and my name is <hi rend="italic">Elbow;</hi> I
                    doe leane vpon Ius­<lb/>tice Sir, and doe bring in
here before
                    your good honor, <lb/>two notorious Benefactors.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  <l>Benefactors? Well: What Benefactors are they?</l>
                  <l>Are they not Malefactors?</l>
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  If it please your honour, I know not well what <lb/>they are:
                    But precise villaines they are, that I am sure of, <lb/>lb/>and
                    void of all prophanation in the world, that good
                    <lb/>Christians ought to haue.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>This comes off well: here's a wise
                    Officer. </|>
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  Goe to: What quality are they of?
               <hi rend="italic">Elbow</hi> is <lb/>your name? <lb/>Why do'st
thou not
                    speake <hi rend="italic">Elbow</hi>?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  He cannot Sir: he's out at <hi rend="italic">Elbow.</hi>
```

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  What are you Sir?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  He Sir: a Tapster Sir: parcell Baud: one that <lb/>serues
                    a bad woman: whose house Sir was (as they say) <lb/>lb/>pluckt
                    downe in the Suborbs: and now shee professes a
hotߛhouse;
                    which, I thinke is a very ill house too. 
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  How know you that?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  My wife Sir? whom I detest before heaven, and <lb/>your
                    honour.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  How? thy wife?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  I Sir: whom I thanke heaven is an honest
wo­<lb/>man.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Do'st thou detest her therefore?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  I say sir, I will detest; my selfe also, as well as she,
                    <lb/>lb/>that this house, if it be not a Bauds house, it is pitty
                    of her life, \langle lb \rangle for it is a naughty house.\langle p \rangle
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  How do'st thou know that, Constable?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  Marry sir, by my wife, who, if she had bin a
wo­<lb/>man
                    Cardinally giuen, might haue bin accus'd in
```

```
forn­<lb/>cb n="2"/>ication,
               adultery, and all
                     vncleanlinesse there.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  By the womans meanes?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  I sir, by Mistris <hi rend="italic">Ouer&#2011;dons</hi>
                     meanes: but as she spit <lb/>lb/>in his face, so she defide
                     him.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Sir, if it please your honor, this is not so.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  Proue it before these varlets here, thou honora­ble
                     <lb/>man, proue it.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Doe you heare how he misplaces?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Sir, she came in great with childe: and longing <lb/>(sauing)
                     your honors reuerence) for stewd prewyns; sir, <lb/>lb/>we
                     had but two in the house, which at that very distant
                     <lb/>lb/>time stood, as it were in a fruit dish (a dish of
                     some three <lb/>pence; your honours have seene such dishes)
                     they are not <lb/>China&#x2011;dishes, but very good
                     dishes.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Go too: go too: no matter for the dish sir.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  No indeede sir not of a pin; you are therein in <lb/>lb/>the right:
                     but, to the point: As I say, this Mistris <hi
rend="italic">Elbow</hi>, <lb/>being (as I say) with childe,
                     and being great bellied, and <lb/>longing (as I said) for
                     prewyns: and having but two in <lb/>the dish (as I said)
                     Master <hi rend="italic">Froth</hi> here, this very man,
                     ha­<lb/>lb/>uing eaten the rest (as I said) & amp; (as
```

```
I say) paying for them <lb/>lb/>very honestly: for, as you
                    know Master <hi rend="italic">Froth</hi>, I could not
<lb/>lb/>giue
                    you three pence againe.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-fro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Fro.</speaker>
                  No indeede.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Very well: you being then (if you be
remem­<lb/>bred)
                    cracking the stones of the foresaid prewyns.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-fro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Fro.</speaker>
                  I, so I did indeede.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Why, very well: I telling you then (if you be
<lb/>remembred)
                    that such a one, and such a one, were past <lb/>b/>cure of
                    the thing you wot of, vnlesse they kept very good <lb/>lb/>diet, as
                    I told you.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-fro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Fro.</speaker>
                  All this is true.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Why very well then.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Come: you are a tedious foole: to the purpose: <lb/>what was
                    done to <hi rend="italic">Elbowes</hi> wife, that hee hath
cause
                    to <lb/>complaine of? Come me to what was done to her.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Sir, your honor cannot come to that yet.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  No sir, nor I meane it not.
               </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Sir, but you shall come to it, by your honours <lb/>leaue: And
Ι
                    beseech you, looke into Master <hi rend="italic">Froth</hi>
here <lb/>sir, a man of foure&#x2011;score pound a
                    yeare; whose father <lb/>lb/>died at <hi
rend="italic">Hallowmas:</hi> Was't not at <hi rend="italic">Hallowmas</hi>
Master
                    <hi rend="italic">Froth</hi>?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-fro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Fro.</speaker>
                  Allhallond‑Eue.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Why very well: I hope here be truthes: he Sir, <lb/>sitting (as
                    I say) in a lower chaire, Sir, 'twas in the bunch <lb/>lb/>of
                    Grapes, where indeede you have a delight to sit, have <lb/>you
                    not?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-fro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Fro.</speaker>
                  I have so, because it is an open roome, and good for
winter.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Why very well then: I hope here be truthes.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  This will last out a night in <hi rend="italic">Russia</hi>
                     <lb/>When nights are longest there: Ile take my leaue,
                    <lb/>And leaue you to the hearing of the cause; <lb/>Hoping
                    youle finde good cause to whip them all.
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  I thinke no lesse: good morrow to your
Lord­<lb/>ship.
                    Now Sir, come on: What was done to <hi
rend="italic">Elbowes</hi>
               <lb/>wife, once more?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Once Sir? there was nothing done to her once.
```

```
</sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  I beseech you Sir, aske him what this man did to <lb/>lb/>my
                    wife.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  I beseech your honor, aske me.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Well sir, what did this Gentleman to her?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  I beseech you sir, looke in this Gentlemans face: <lb/>lb/>good
                    Master <hi rend="italic">Froth</hi> looke vpon his honor; 'tis
for a good
                    <lb/>purpose: doth your honor marke his face?
               </sp>
               <fw type="sig" place="footCentre">F3</fw>
               <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
             <hi rend="italic">Esc.</hi> I</fw>
               <pb facs="FFing:axc0086-0.jpg" n="66"/>
               <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  I sir, very well.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Nay, I beseech you marke it well.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Well, I doe so.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Doth your honor see any harme in his face?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Why no.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Ile be supposd vpon a booke, his face is the worst
                    <lb/>lb/>thing about him: good then: if his face be the worst
```

```
<lb/>lb/>thing about him, how could Master <hi
rend="italic">Froth</hi> doe the Con&#x00AD;<lb/>stables wife any
                    harme? I would know that of your <lb/>honour.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  He's in the right (Constable) what say you to
                    it?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  First, and it like you, the house is a respected
                    <lb/>house; next, this is a respected fellow; and his
                    Mistris is <<u>lb</u>/>a respected woman.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  By this hand Sir, his wife is a more respected
                    per­<lb/>son then any of vs all.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  Varlet, thou lyest; thou lyest wicked varlet: the
                    <lb/>lb/>time is yet to come that shee was ever respected with
                    <lb/>man, woman, or childe.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Sir, she was respected with him, before he
mar­<lb/>ried
                     with her.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Which is the wiser here; <hi rend="italic">Iustice</hi> or
                     <hi rend="italic">Iniquitie</hi>? Is <lb/>this true?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  O thou caytiffe: O thou varlet: O thou
wick­<lb/>ed
               <hi rend="italic">Hanniball;</hi> I respected with
                    her, before I was married <lb/>lb/>to her? If euer I was
                    respected with her, or she with me, <lb/>let not your
                    worship thinke mee the poore <hi rend="italic">Dukes</hi>
                    Offi­
                 <lb/>cer: proue this, thou
                    wicked <hi rend="italic">Hanniball</hi>, or ile haue
<lb/>mine
```

```
action of battry on thee.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  If he tooke you a box o'th' eare, you might have
                    <lb/>lb/>your action of slander too.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  Marry I thanke your good worship for it: what <lb/>is't
                    your Worships pleasure I shall doe with this
wick­<lb/>ed
                    Caitiffe?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Truly Officer, because he hath some offences in
                    <lb/>him, that thou wouldst discouer, if thou
                    couldst, let him <lb/>continue in his courses, till thou
                    knowst what they are.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  Marry I thanke your worship for it: Thou seest <lb/>thou
                    wicked varlet now, what's come vpon thee. Thou <lb/>art
                    to continue now thou Varlet, thou art to continue.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Where were you borne, friend?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-fro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Froth.</speaker>
                  Here in <hi rend="italic">Vienna</hi>, Sir.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Are you of fourescore pounds a yeere?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-fro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Froth.</speaker>
                  Yes, and't please you sir.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  So: what trade are you of, sir?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  A Tapster, a poore widdowes Tapster.
```

```
</sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Your Mistris name?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                 Mistris <hi rend="italic">Ouer&#x2011;don.</hi>
             </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Hath she had any more then one husband?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                 Nine, sir: <hi rend="italic">Ouer&#2011;don</hi> by the
                    last.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Nine? come hether to me, Master <hi
rend="italic">Froth</hi>; Master <lb/>
               <hi rend="italic">Froth</hi>, I
                    would not have you acquainted with Tapsters; <lb/>they
                    will draw you Master <hi rend="italic">Froth</hi>, and you
                    wil hang them: <lb/>get you gon, and let me heare no more of
                    you.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-fro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Fro.</speaker>
                  I thanke your worship: for mine owne part, I <lb/>heuer come
                    into any roome in a Tapߛhouse, but I am <lb/>lb/>drawne
                    in.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                 Well: no more of it Master Froth: farewell: <lb/>Come you
                    hether to me, M<c rend="superscript">r</c>. Tapster: what's
your <1b/>name
                    M<c rend="superscript">r</c>. Tapster?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  <hi rend="italic">Pompey.</hi>
             </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
```

```
What else?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  <hi rend="italic">Bum</hi>, Sir.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Troth, and your bum is the greatest thing about <lb/>lb/>you,
                    so that in the beastliest sence, you are <hi
rend="italic">Pompey</hi> the <cb n="2"/>
               <lb/>great; <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>, you are partly a bawd,
<hi rend="italic">Pompey;</hi> howso&#x00AD;<lb/>euer you colour it in being a
                    Tapster, are you not? come, <lb/>tell me true, it shall
                    be the better for you.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Truly sir, I am a poore fellow that would live.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  How would you live <hi rend="italic">Pompey?</hi> by
being a
                    bawd? <lb/>what doe you thinke of the trade <hi
rend="italic">Pompey?</hi> is it a lawfull <lb/>trade?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  If the Law would allow it, sir.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  But the Law will not allow it <hi rend="italic">Pompey;</hi>
nor
                    it shall <lb/>hot be allowed in <hi rend="italic">Uienna.</hi>
             </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Do's your Worship meane to geld and splay all <lb/>the
                    youth of the City?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  No, <hi rend="italic">Pompey.</hi>
             </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                   Truely Sir, in my poore opinion they will too't
                     <lb/>lb/>then: if your worship will take order for the drabs and
                     <lb/>lb/>the knaues, you need not to feare the bawds.
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                   There is pretty orders beginning I can tell you: <lb/>It is but
                     heading, and hanging.
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                   If you head, and hang all that offend that way <lb/>but
                     for ten yeare together; you'll be glad to giue out a
                     <lb/>Commission for more heads: if this law hold in <hi
rend="italic">Vienna</hi>
                <lb/>lb/>ten yeare, ile rent the
                     fairest house in it after three pence <lb/>a Bay: if you
                     liue to see this come to passe, say <hi
rend="italic">Pompey</hi>
                <lb/>told you so.
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                   Thanke you good <hi rend="italic">Pompey;</hi> and in
requitall
                     of <lb/>lb/>your prophesie, harke you: I aduise you let me not
                     finde <lb/>you before me againe vpon any complaint
whatsoeuer;
                     <lb/>lb/>no, not for dwelling where you doe: if I doe <hi
rend="italic">Pompey</hi>, I <lb/>shall beat you to your Tent,
                     and proue a shrewd Cæsar <lb/>b/>to you: in plaine
dealing
                     <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>, I shall haue you whipt;
<lb/>so
                     for this time, <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>, fare you
well.
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                   I thanke your Worship for your good counsell; <lb/>but I
shall
                     follow it as the flesh and fortune shall better
                     <lb/>lb/>determine. Whip me? no, no, let Carman whip his Iade,
                     <lb/>The valiant heart's not whipt out of his trade.</p>
                </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                   Come hether to me, Master <hi rend="italic">Elbow:</hi>
```

```
come hither <1b/>Master Constable: how long haue you bin
                    in this place <lb/>of Constable?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  Seuen yeere, and a halfe sir.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  I thought by the readinesse in the office, you had
                    <lb/>lb/>continued in it some time: you say seauen yeares
                    toge­<lb/>ther.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  And a halfe sir.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Alas, it hath beene great paines to you: they do <lb/>lb/>you
wrong
                    to put you so oft vpon't. Are there not men <lb/>in your
                    Ward sufficient to serve it?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  'Faith sir, few of any wit in such matters: as they
                    <lb/>lb/>are chosen, they are glad to choose me for them; I do it
                    <lb/>for some peece of money, and goe through with all.</p>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Looke you bring mee in the names of some sixe <lb/>lb/>or
seuen, the
                    most sufficient of your parish.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  To your Worships house sir?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  To my house: fare you well: what's a clocke, <lb/>thinke
                    you?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-jus">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Iust.</speaker>
                  Eleven, Sir.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
      I pray you home to dinner with me.
    </sp>
      <sp who="#F-mm-jus">
     <speaker rend="italic">Iust.</speaker>
      I humbly thanke you.
    </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
      <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
      <l>It grieues me for the death of <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>
 </l>
      <l>But there's no remedie:</l>
    </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-jus">
      <speaker rend="italic">Iust.</speaker>
      <l>Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> is seuere.</l>
    </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
      <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
      <l>It is but needfull.</l>
      <l>Mercy is not it selfe, that oft lookes so,</l>
      <l>Pardon is still the nurse of second woe:</l>
      <l>But yet, poore <hi rend="italic">Claudio;</hi> there is no
        remedie.</l>
      <l>Come Sir.</l>
    </sp>
    <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage>
    <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
 <hi rend="italic">Sc&#x0153;na</hi>
</fw>
 </div>
 <div type="scene" n="2">
    <pb facs="FFing:axc0087-0.jpg" n="67"/>
    <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
    <cb n="1"/>
    <head rend="italic center">Scena Secunda.</head>
    <head type="supplied">[Act 2, Scene 2]</head>
    <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Prouost,
      Seruant.</stage>
    <sp who="#F-mm-ser">
      <speaker rend="italic">Ser.</speaker>
      <l>Hee's hearing of a Cause; he will come straight,</l>
      <l>I'le tell him of you.</l>
    </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
      <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
      <l>'Pray you doe; Ile know</l>
      <l>His pleasure, may be he will relent; alas</l>
      <l>He hath but as offended in a dreame,</l>
      <l>All Sects, all Ages smack of this vice, and he</l>
```

```
<l>To die for't?</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Angelo.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Now, what's the matter <hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi>?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>Is it your will <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi> shall die to
                     morrow?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Did not I tell thee yea? hadst thou not order?</l>
                   <l>Why do'st thou aske againe?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>Lest I might be too rash:</l>
                   <l>Vnder your good correction, I have seene</l>
                   <l>When after execution, Iudgement hath</l>
                   <l>Repented ore his doome.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Goe to; let that be mine,</l>
                   <l>Doe you your office, or give vp your Place,</l>
                   <l>And you shall well be spar'd.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>I craue your Honours pardon:</l>
                   <l>What shall be done Sir, with the groaning <hi
rend="italic">Iuliet</hi>?</l>
                   <l>Shee's very neere her howre.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Dispose of her</l>
                   <l>To some more fitter place; and that with speed.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ser">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ser.</speaker>
                   <l>Here is the sister of the man condemn'd,</l>
                   <l>Desires accesse to you.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Hath he a Sister?</l>
```

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>I my good Lord, a very vertuous maid,</l>
                   <l>And to be shortlie of a Sister&#x2011;hood,</l>
                   <l>If not alreadie.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Well: let her be admitted, </l>
                   <l>See you the Fornicatresse be remou'd,</l>
                   <l>Let her haue needfull, but not lauish meanes,</l>
                   <l>There shall be order for't.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Lucio and
                   Isabella.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>'Saue your Honour.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Stay a little while: y'are welcome: what's your <lb>
rend="turnover"/>
                <pc rend="turnover">(</pc>will?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>I am a wofull Sutor to your Honour,</l>
                   <l>'Please but your Honor heare me.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Well: what's your suite.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>There is a vice that most I doe abhorre,</l>
                   And most desire should meet the blow of Iustice;
                   <I>For which I would not plead, but that I must,<I>
                   <I>For which I must not plead, but that I am</I>
                   <l>At warre, twixt will, and will not.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Well: the matter?</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>I have a brother is condemn'd to die,</l>
```

```
<I>I doe beseech you let it be his fault,</I>
  <l>And not my brother.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pro">
  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
  <l>Heauen giue thee mouing graces.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  < Condemne the fault, and not the actor of it, < /l>
  <l>Why every fault's condemnd ere it be done:</l>
  <l>Mine were the verie Cipher of a Function</l>
  <l>To fine the faults, whose fine stands in record,</l>
  <l>And let goe by the Actor:</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Oh iust, but seuere Law:</l>
  <l>I had a brother then; heaven keepe your honour.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>Giue't not ore so: to him againe, entreat him,</l>
  <l>Kneele downe before him, hang vpon his gowne,</l>
  <l>You are too cold: if you should need a pin,</l>
  <cb n="2"/>
  <l>You could not with more tame a tongue desire it:</l>
  <l>To him, I say.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Must he needs die?</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Maiden, no remedie.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Yes: I doe thinke that you might pardon him,</l>
  <l>And neither heauen, nor man grieue at the mercy.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <I>I will not doe't.</I>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>But can you if you would?</l>
</sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Looke what I will not, that I cannot doe.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>But might you doe't & amp; do the world no wrong</l>
  <I>If so your heart were touch'd with that remorse,</I>
  <l>As mine is to him?</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Hee's sentenc'd, tis too late.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>You are too cold.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  Too late? why no: I that doe speak a word
  <l>May call it againe: well, beleeue this</l>
  <I>No ceremony that to great ones longs,</I>
  <l>Not the Kings Crowne; nor the deputed sword,</l>
  <l>The Marshalls Truncheon, nor the Iudges Robe</l>
  <l>Become them with one halfe so good a grace</l>
  <l>As mercie does: If he had bin as you, and you as he,</l>
  <I>You would have slipt like him, but he like you</I>
  <l>Would not have been so sterne.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Pray you be gone.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>I would to heaven I had your potencie,</l>
  <l>And you were <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>: should it then
    thus?</1>
  <I>No: I would tell what 'twere to be a Iudge,</I>
  <l>And what a prisoner.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>I, touch him: there's the vaine.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Your Brother is a forfeit of the Law,</l>
```

```
be
```

<l>And you but waste your words.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker> <l>Alas, alas:</l> < Why all the soules that were, were forfeit once, </ > <l>And he that might the vantage best haue tooke,</l> <l>Found out the remedie: how would you be,</l> <I>If he, which is the top of Iudgement, should</I> <l>But iudge you, as you are? Oh, thinke on that,</l> <l>And mercie then will breathe within your lips</l> <l>Like man new made.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>Be you content, (faire Maid)</l> <I>It is the Law, not I, condemne your brother,</I> <l>Were he my kinsman, brother, or my sonne,</l> <l>It should be thus with him: he must die to morrow.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker> <l>To morrow? oh, that's sodaine,</l> <l>Spare him, spare him:</l> <l>Hee's not prepar'd for death; euen for our kitchins</1> <l>We kill the fowle of season: shall we serve heaven</l> <l>With lesse respect then we doe minister</l> <l>To our grosse&#x2011;selues? good, good my Lord, bethink you;</l> <l>Who is it that hath di'd for this offence?</l> <l>There's many haue committed it.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-luc"> <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker> <l>I, well said.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>The Law hath not bin dead, thogh it hath slept</l> Those many had not dar'd to doe that euill <l>If the first;, that did th'Edict infringe</l> <l>Had answer'd for his deed. Now 'tis awake,</l> <l>Takes note of what is done, and like a Prophet</l> <l>Lookes in a glasse that shewes what future euils</l> <l>Either now, or by remissenesse, new conceiu'd,</l> <l>And so in progresse to be hatch'd, and borne,</l> <l>Are now to have no successive degrees,</l> <l>But here they live to end.</l>

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>Yet shew some pittie.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>I shew it most of all, when I show Iustice;</l>
                   <l>For then I pittie those I doe not know,</l>
                   <l>Which a dismis'd offence, would after gaule</l>
                   <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">And</fw>
                   <pb facs="FFing:axc0088-0.jpg" n="68"/>
                   <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
                   <cb n="1"/>
                   <l>And doe him right, that answering one foule wrong</l>
                   <l>Liues not to act another. Be satisfied;</l>
                   <l>Your Brother dies to morrow; be content.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>So you must be
<choice><abbr>y&#x0364;</abbr><expan>the</expan></choice> first that giues
this sentence, </l>
                   < And hee, that suffers: Oh, it is excellent < / >
                   <l>To have a Giants strength: but it is tyrannous</l>
                   <l>To vse it like a Giant.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>That's well said.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>Could great men thunder</l>
                   <l>As <hi rend="italic">Ioue</hi> himselfe do's, <hi
rend="italic">Ioue</hi> would neuer be quiet,</l>
                   <l>For every pelting petty Officer</l>
                   <l>Would vse his heaven for thunder;</l>
                   <l>Nothing but thunder: Mercifull heauen,</l>
                   <l>Thou rather with thy sharpe and sulpherous bolt</l>
                   <l>Splits the vn‑wedgable and gnarled Oke,</l>
                   <l>Then the soft Mertill: But man, proud man,</l>
                   <l>Drest in a little briefe authoritie,</l>
                   <l>Most ignorant of what he's most
                     assur'd.</l>
                   <l>(His glassie Essence) like an angry Ape</l>
                   <l>Plaies such phantastique tricks before high heauen,</l>
                   <l>As makes the Angels weepe: who with our spleenes,</l>
                   <l>Would all themselues laugh mortall.</l>
                </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <I>Oh, to him, to him wench: he will relent,</I>
  <l>Hee's comming: I perceiue't.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pro">
  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
  <l>Pray heaven she win him.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>We cannot weigh our brother with our selfe,<l>
  <l>Great men may iest with Saints: tis wit in them,</l>
  <l>But in the lesse fowle prophanation.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>Thou'rt i'th right (Girle) more o'that.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>That in the Captaine's but a chollericke word,</l>
  <l>Which in the Souldier is flat blasphemie.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>Art auis'd o'that? more on't.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Why doe you put these sayings vpon me?</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Because Authoritie, though it erre like others,</l>
  <l>Hath yet a kinde of medicine in it selfe</l>
  <l>That skins the vice o'th top; goe to your bosome,</l>
  <l>Knock there, and aske your heart what it doth know</l>
  That's like my brothers fault: if it confesse
  <l>A naturall guiltinesse, such as is his,</l>
  <l>Let it not sound a thought vpon your tongue</l>
  <l>Against my brothers life.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Shee speakes, and 'tis such sence</l>
  <l>That my Sence breeds with it; fare you well.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
```

```
<l>Gentle my Lord, turne backe.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>I will bethinke me: come againe to morrow.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <l>Hark, how Ile bribe you: good my Lord turn back.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>How? bribe me?</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Is.</speaker>
  <l>I, with such gifts that heaven shall share with you.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>You had mar'd all else.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Not with fond Sickles of the tested <u>& #x2011;gold, </l></u>
  <l>Or Stones, whose rate are either rich, or poore</l>
  <l>As fancie values them: but with true prayers,</l>
  I>That shall be vp at heauen, and enter there
  <l>Ere Sunne rise: prayers from preserved soules,</l>
  <l>From fasting Maides, whose mindes are dedicate</l>
  <l>To nothing temporall.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Well: come to me to morrow.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>Goe to: 'tis well; away.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Heauen keepe your honour safe.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Amen.</l>
  <l>For I am that way going to temptation,</l>
  <l>Where prayers crosse.</l>
</sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>At what hower to morrow,</l>
                   <l>Shall I attend your Lordship?</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>At any time 'fore&#x2011;noone.</l>
                 </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>'Saue your Honour.</l>
                </sp>
                <cb n="2"/>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>From thee: euen from thy vertue.</l>
                   <l>What's this? what's this? is this her fault, or
                     mine?</1>
                   < The Tempter, or the Tempted, who sins most? ha?<
                   <I>Not she: nor doth she tempt: but it is I,</I>
                   <I>That, lying by the Violet in the Sunne,</I>
                   < Doe as the Carrier do's, not as the flowre, < / >
                   <l>Corrupt with vertuous season: Can it be,</l>
                   <l>That Modesty may more betray our Sence</l>
                   <l>Then womans lightnesse? having waste ground enough,</l>
                   <l>Shall we desire to raze the Sanctuary</l>
                   <l>And pitch our euils there? oh fie, fie, fie:</l>
                   <l>What dost thou? or what art thou <hi
rend="italic">Angelo?</hi>
              </l>
                   <l>Dost thou desire her fowly, for those things</l>
                   <l>That make her good? oh, let her brother liue:</l>
                   <l>Theeues for their robbery haue authority,</l>
                   <l>When Iudges steale themselues: what, doe I loue her,</l>
                   <l>That I desire to heare her speake againe?</l>
                   <l>And feast vpon her eyes? what is't I dreame on?</l>
                   <I>Oh cunning enemy, that to catch a Saint,</I>
                   <l>With Saints dost bait thy hooke: most dangerous</l>
                   <I>Is that temptation, that doth goad vs on</I>
                   <l>To sinne, in louing vertue: neuer could the Strumpet</l>
                   <l>With all her double vigor, Art, and Nature</l>
                   <l>Once stir my temper: but this vertuous Maid</l>
                   <l>Subdues me quite: Euer till now</l>
                   <l>When men were fond, I smild, and wondred how.</l>
                </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
              </div>
              <div type="scene" n="3">
                <head rend="italic center">Scena Tertia.</head>
```

|      | <head type="supplied">[Act 2, Scene 3]</head><br><stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke and<br/>Prouost.</stage><br><sp who="#F-mm-duk"><br/><speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker><br/><l>Haile to you, <hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi>, so I thinke you</l></sp> |
|------|---|
| are. |   |
|      |   |
|      | <sp who="#F-mm-pro"></sp>   |
|      | <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>   |
|      | <l>I am the Prouost: whats your will, good Frier?</l>   |
|      |   |
|      | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>   |
|      | <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>  |
|      | <l>Bound by my charity, and my blest order,</l>   |
|      | <l>I come to visite the afflicted spirits</l>   |
|      | <l>Here in the prison: doe me the common right</l>  |
|      | <l>To let me see them: and to make me know</l>  |
|      | < >The nature of their crimes, that I may minister  |
|      | <l>To them accordingly.</l>   |
|      |   |
|      | <sp who="#F-mm-pro"></sp>   |
|      | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker></pre>  |
|      | <pre><l>I would do more then that, if more were needfull</l> </pre>   |
|      | <pre><stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Iuliet.</stage> <l><loop< li=""></loop<></l></pre>   |
|      | <l>Looke here comes one: a Gentlewoman of mine,</l>   |
|      | <pre>&lt;1&gt; who failing in the nawes of her owne youth, &lt;1&gt;</pre>  |
|      | <li>And he that got it, sentenc'd: a yong man,</li>   |
|      | <pre></pre>   |
|      | <pre></pre>   |
|      |   |
|      | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>   |
|      | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker></pre>  |
|      | <l>&gt;When must he dye?</l>  |
|      |   |
|      | <sp who="#F-mm-pro"></sp>   |
|      | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker></pre>  |
|      | <l>As I do thinke to morrow. <math></math></l>  |
|      | <l>I haue prouided for you, stay a while</l>  |
|      | <l>And you shall be conducted.</l>  |
|      |   |
|      | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>   |
|      | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker></pre>  |
|      | <l>Repent you (faire one) of the sin you carry?</l>   |
|      |   |
|      | <sp who="#F-mm-jul"></sp>   |
|      | <speaker rend="italic">Iul.</speaker>   |
|      | <l>I doe; and beare the shame most patiently.</l>   |
|      |   |

```
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Du.</speaker>
                   <l>Ile teach you how you shal araign your
<choice><abbr>consci&#x0113;ce</abbr><expan>conscience</expan></choice></l</pre>
>
                   <l>And try your penitence, if it be sound,</l>
                   <l>Or hollowly put on.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-jul">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Iul.</speaker>
                   <l>Ile gladly learne.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>Loue you the man that wrong'd you?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-jul">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Iul.</speaker>
                   <I>Yes, as I loue the woman that wrong'd him.</I>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>So then it seemes your most offence full act</l>
                   <l>Was mutually committed.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-jul">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Iul.</speaker>
                   <l>Mutually.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>Then was your sin of heauier kinde then his.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-jul">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Iul.</speaker>
                   <l>I doe confesse it, and repent it (Father.)</l>
                </sp>
                <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
              <hi rend="italic">Du.</hi>
                   'Tis</fw>
                <pb facs="FFimg:axc0089-0.jpg" n="69"/>
                <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
                <cb n="1"/>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>'Tis meet so (daughter) but least you do repent</l>
                   <l>As that the sin hath brought you to this shame,</l>
                   <l>Which sorrow is alwaies toward our selues, not heauen,</l>
                   <l>Showing we would not spare heaven, as we love it,</l>
                   <l>But as we stand in feare.</l>
```

```
</sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-jul">
    <speaker rend="italic">Iul.</speaker>
    <I>I doe repent me, as it is an euill,</I>
    <l>And take the shame with ioy.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
     <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
    <l>There rest:</l>
    <l>Your partner (as I heare) must die to morrow,</l>
    <l>And I am going with instruction to him:</l>
    <l>Grace goe with you, <hi rend="italic">Benedicite</hi>.</l>
  </sp>
  <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
  <sp who="#F-mm-jul">
    <speaker rend="italic">Iul.</speaker>
    <l>Must die to morrow? oh iniurious Loue</l>
    <l>That respits me a life, whose very comfort</l>
    <l>Is still a dying
       horror.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
     <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
    <l>'Tis pitty of him.</l>
  </sp>
  <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage>
</div>
<div type="scene" n="4">
  <head rend="italic center">Scena Quarta.</head>
  <head type="supplied">[Act 2, Scene 4]</head>
  <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Angelo.</stage>
  <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
     <speaker rend="italic">An.</speaker>
    <l>When I would pray, & amp; think, I thinke, and pray</l>
    <l>To severall subjects: heaven hath my empty words,</l>
    <l>Whilst my Inuention, hearing not my Tongue,</l>
    <l>Anchors on <hi rend="italic">Isabell:</hi> heauen in my
       mouth.</l>
    <l>As if I did but onely chew his name, <math></l>
    <l>And in my heart the strong and swelling euill</l>
    <I>Of my conception: the state whereon I studied</I>
    <l>Is like a good thing, being often read</l>
    <l>Growne feard, and tedious: yea, my Grauitie</l>
    <I>Wherein (let no man heare me) I take pride,</I>
    < Could I, with boote, change for an idle plume </ >
    <l>Which the ayre beats for vaine: oh place, oh forme,</l>
    <I>How often dost thou with thy case, thy habit</I>
    <l>Wrench awe from fooles, and tye the wiser soules</l>
    <l>To thy false seeming? Blood, thou art blood,</l>
    <l>Let's write good Angell on the Deuills horne</l>
```

```
<l>'Tis not the Deuills Crest: how now? who's
                     there?</1>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Seruant.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ser">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ser.</speaker>
                   <l>One <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>, a Sister, desires
                     accesse to you.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Teach her the way: oh, heauens</l>
                   <l>Why doe's my bloud thus muster to my heart,</l>
                   <l>Making both it vnable for it selfe,</l>
                   <l>And dispossessing all my other parts</l>
                   <l>Of necessary fitnesse?</l>
                   <l>So play the foolish throngs with one that swounds,</l>
                   < Come all to help him, and so stop the avre</ l>
                   <l>By which hee should reuiue: and euen so</l>
                   The generall subject to a wel‑ wisht King
                   <l>Quit their owne part, and in obsequious fondnesse</l>
                   <l>Crowd to his presence, where their vn&#x2011;taught
loue</l>
                   <l>Must needs appear offence: how now faire Maid.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Isabella.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>I am come to know your pleasure.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">An.</speaker>
                   <l>That you might know it, wold much better please <lb</li>
rend="turnover"/>
                c rend="turnover">(</pc>me,</l>
                   <l>Then to demand what 'tis: your Brother cannot liue.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>Euen so: heauen keepe your Honor.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Yet may he liue a while: and it may be</l>
                   <I>As long as you, or I: yet he must die.</I>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>Vnder your Sentence?</l>
                </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Yea.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>When, I beseech you: that in his Reprieue</l>
  < Longer, or shorter) he may be so fitted </ l>
  <l>That his soule sicken not.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Ha? fie, these filthy vices: It were as good</l>
  <cb n="2"/>
  <l>To pardon him, that hath from nature stolne</l>
  <l>A man already made, as to remit</l>
  <l>Their sawcie sweetnes, that do coyne heauens Image</l>
  <l>In stamps
    that are forbid: 'tis all as easie, </l>
  <l>Falsely to take away a life true made,</l>
  <l>As to put mettle in restrained meanes</l>
  <I>To make a false one.</I>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>'Tis set downe so in heauen, but not in earth.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Say you so: then I shall poze you quickly.</l>
  <l>Which had you rather, that the most iust Law</l>
  <l>Now tooke your brothers life, and to redeeme him</l>
  <l>Giue vp your body to such sweet vncleannesse</l>
  < As she that he hath staind?< /
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Sir, beleeue this.</l>
  <I>I had rather give my body, then my soule.</I>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>I talke not of your soule: our compel'd sins</l>
  <l>Stand more for number, then for accompt.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>How say you?</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Nay Ile not warrant that: for I can speake</l>
  <l>Against the thing I say: Answere to this,</l>
  <I>I (now the voyce of the recorded Law)</I>
  <l>Pronounce a sentence on your Brothers life,</l>
  <l>Might there not be a charitie in sinne,</l>
  <l>To saue this Brothers life?</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Please you to doo't,</l>
  <I>IIe take it as a perill to my soule,</I>
  <l>It is no sinne at all, but charitie.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Pleas'd you to doo't, at perill of your soule</l>
  <l>Were equal poize of sinne, and charitie.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>That I do beg his life, if it be sinne</l>
  <l>Heauen let me beare it: you granting of my suit,</l>
  <l>If that be sin, Ile make it my Morne&#x2011;praier,</l>
  <I>To have it added to the faults of mine,</I>
  <l>And nothing of your answere.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Nay, but heare me,</l>
  Vour sence pursues not mine: either you are ignorant,
  <l>Or seeme so crafty; and that's not good.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Let be ignorant, and in nothing good,</l>
  <l>But graciously to know I am no better.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Thus wisdome wishes to appeare most bright,</l>
  Very when it doth taxe it selfe: As these blacke Masques
  <l>Proclaime an en&#x2011; shield beauty ten times louder</l>
  <l>Then beauty could displaied: But marke me,</l>
  <l>To be received plaine, Ile speake more grosse:</l>
  <l>Your Brother is to dye.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>So.</l>
```

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>And his offence is so, as it appeares,</l>
                   <l>Accountant to the Law, vpon that paine.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>True.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Admit no other way to saue his life</l>
                   <l>(As I subscribe not that, nor any other,</l>
                   <l>But in the losse of question) that you, his
                     Sister,</l>
                   <l>Finding your selfe desir'd of such a person,</l>
                   < Whose creadit with the Iudge, or owne great place, < /l>
                   <l>Could fetch your Brother from the Manacles</l>
                   <l>Of the all&#x2011;building&#x2011;Law: and that there
were</l>
                   <l>No earthly meane to saue him, but that either</l>
                   <l>You must lay downe the treasures of your body,</l>
                   <l>To this supposed, or else to let him suffer:</l>
                   <l>What would you doe?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>As much for my poore Brother, as my selfe;</l>
                   <I>That is: were I vnder the tearmes of death,</I>
                   <l>Th'impression of keene whips, I'ld weare as
                     Rubies,</l>
                   < And strip my selfe to death, as to a bed, </ be
                   <l>That longing have bin sicke for, ere I'ld yeeld</l>
                   <l>My body vp to shame.</l>
                </sp>
                <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
              <hi rend="italic">Ang.</hi>
                   That</fw>
                 <pb facs="FFing:axc0090-0.jpg" n="70"/>
                <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
                <cb n="1"/>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>Then must your brother die.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>And 'twer the cheaper way:</l>
                   <l>Better it were a brother dide at once,</l>
```

```
<l>Then that a sister, by redeeming him</l>
  <l>Should die for euer.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <I>Were not you then as cruell as the Sentence,</I>
  <l>That you have slander'd so?</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <l>Ignomie in ransome, and free pardon</l>
  <l>Are of two houses: lawfull mercie,</l>
  <l>Is nothing kin to fowle redemption.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>You seem'd of late to make the Law a tirant,</l>
  <l>And rather prou'd the sliding of your brother</l>
  <l>A merriment, then a vice.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <l>Oh pardon me my Lord, it oft fals out</l>
  <l>To have, what we would have,</l>
  <l>We speake not what vve meane;</l>
  <I>I something do excuse the thing I hate,</I>
  <l>For his aduantage that I dearely loue.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>We are all fraile.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <l>Else let my brother die,</l>
  <l>If not a fedarie but onely he</l>
  <l>Owe, and succeed thy weaknesse.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Nay, women are fraile too.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <I>I, as the glasses where they view themselues,</I>
  <l>Which are as easie broke as they make formes:</l>
  <l>Women? Helpe heauen; men their creation marre</l>
  <I>In profiting by them: Nay, call vs ten times fraile,</I>
  <I>For we are soft, as our complexions are,</I>
  <l>And credulous to false prints.</l>
```

```
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>I thinke it well:</l>
  <l>And from this testimonie of your owne sex</l>
  <l>(Since I suppose we are made to be no stronger</l>
  <l>Then faults may shake our frames) let me be bold;</l>
  <l>I do arrest your words. Be that you are,</l>
  <l>That is a woman; if you be more, you'r none.</l>
  <I>If you be one (as you are well exprest</I>
  <I>By all external warrants) shew it now,</I>
  <l>By putting on the destin'd Liverie.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <l>I have no tongue but one; gentle my Lord,</l>
  <l>Let me entreate you speake the former language.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Plainlie conceiue I loue you.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <l>My brother did loue <hi rend="italic">Iuliet</hi>,</l>
  <l>And you tell me that he shall die for't.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>He shall not <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi> if you give me
    loue.</1>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <I>I know your vertue hath a licence in't,</I>
  <l>Which seemes a little fouler then it is,</l>
  <l>To plucke on others.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-ang">
  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
  <l>Beleeue me on mine Honor,</l>
  <l>My words expresse my purpose.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
  <I>Ha? Little honor, to be much beleeu'd,</I>
  <l>And most pernitious purpose: Seeming, seeming.</l>
  <l>I will proclaime thee <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, looke
    for't.</l>
```

<l>Signe me a present pardon for my brother,</l>

<I>Or with an out‑stretcht throate IIe tell the world aloud</l> <l>What man thou art.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>Who will beleeue thee <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>? </1> <l>My vnsoild name, th' austeerenesse of my life,</l> <l>My vouch against you, and my place i'th State,</l> <l>Will so your accusation ouer&#x2011;weigh,</l> <l>That you shall stifle in your owne report,</l> <l>And smell of calumnie. I have begun,</l> <l>And now I give my sensual race, the reine,</l> <l>Fit thy consent to my sharpe appetite,</l> <l>Lay by all nicetie, and prolixious blushes</l> <l>That banish what they sue for: Redeeme thy brother,</l> <I>By veelding vp thy bodie to my will,</I> <cb n="2"/> <I>Or else he must not onelie die the death,</I> <l>But thy vnkindnesse shall his death draw out</l> <l>To lingring sufferance: Answer me to morrow,</l> <l>Or by the affection that now guides me most,</l> <I>IIe prove a Tirant to him. As for you,</I> <l>Say what you can; my false, ore&#x2011;weighs your true.</1></sp> <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker> <l>To whom should I complaine? Did I tell this,</l> <l>Who would beleeue me? O perilous mouthes</l> <l>That beare in them, one and the selfesame tongue,</l> <l>Either of condemnation, or approofe, </l> <l>Bidding the Law make curtsie to their will,</l> <l>Hooking both right and wrong to th' appetite,</l> <I>To follow as it drawes. Ile to my brother, </I> <l>Though he hath false by prompture of the blood,</l> < Yet hath he in him such a minde of Honor, </ > <l>That had he twentie heads to tender downe</l> <l>On twentie bloodie blockes, hee'ld yeeld them vp,</l> <l>Before his sister should her bodie stoope</l> <l>To such abhord pollution.</l> <l>Then <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi> liue chaste, and brother die:</1><l>"More then our Brother, is our Chastitie.</l> <l>Ile tell him yet of <hi rend="italic">Angelo'</hi>s request.</l> <l>And fit his minde to death, for his soules rest.</l> </sp>

```
<stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
              </div>
              </div>
              <div type="act" n="3">
              <div type="scene" n="1">
                 <head rend="italic center">Actus Tertius. Scena Prima.</head>
                 <head type="supplied">[Act 3, Scene 1]</head>
                 <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke, Claudio,
                   Prouost.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Du.</speaker>
                    <l>So then you hope of pardon from Lord <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>?
              </1>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                   <l>The miserable haue no other medicine</l>
                   <l>But onely hope: I'have hope to live, and am
                      prepar'd to <lb/>die.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Be absolute for death: either death or life</l>
                   <l>Shall thereby be the sweeter. Reason thus with life:</l>
                   <I>If I do loose thee, I do loose a thing</I>
                   <l>That none but fooles would keepe: a breath thou art,</l>
                   <l>Seruile to all the skyie&#x2011;influences</l>
                   <l>That dost this habitation where thou keepst</l>
                   <l>Hourely afflict: Meerely, thou art deaths foole,</l>
                   <l>For him thou labourst by thy flight to shun,</l>
                   <l>And yet runst toward him still. Thou art not
                      noble.</1>
                   <I>For all th' accommodations that thou bearst, </I>
                   <l>Are nurst by basenesse: Thou'rt by no meanes
                      valiant.</l>
                   <l>For thou dost feare the soft and tender forke</l>
                   <l>Of a poore worme: thy best of rest is sleepe, <math></l>
                   <l>And that thou oft prouoakst, yet grosselie
                      fearst:</l>
                   <l>Thy death, which is no more. Thou art not thy selfe,</l>
                   <l>For thou exists on manie a thousand graines</l>
                   <I>That issue out of dust. Happie thou art not,</I>
                   <l>For what thou hast not, still thou
                      striu'st to get,</l>
                   <l>And what thou hast forgetst. Thou art not
                      certaine.</l>
                   <l>For thy complexion shifts to strange effects,</l>
                   <l>After the Moone: If thou art rich, thou'rt poore,</l>
```

and

<l>For like an Asse, whose backe with Ingots bowes;</l> <l>Thou bearst thy heavie riches but a iournie,</l> <l>And death vnloads thee; Friend hast thou none.</l> <I>For thine owne bowels which do call thee, fire</I> <l>The meere effusion of thy proper loines</l> <l>Do curse the Gowt, Sapego, and the Rheume</l> <l>For ending thee no sooner. Thou hast nor youth, nor age</l> <l>But as it were an after & #x2011; dinners sleepe </l><l>Dreaming on both, for all thy blessed youth</l> <l>Becomes as aged, and doth begge the almes</l> <l>Of palsied&#x2011;Eld: and when thou art old, and rich</l> <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">Thou</fw> <pb facs="FFing:axc0091-0.jpg" n="71"/> <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw> <l>Thou hast; neither heate, affection, limbe, nor beautie</l> <l>To make thy riches pleasant: what's yet in this</l> <l>That beares the name of life? Yet in this life</l> <Lie hid moe thousand deaths; yet death we feare</Lie <l>That makes these oddes, all euen.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-cla"> <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker> <l>I humblie thanke you.</l> <I>To sue to liue, I finde I seeke to die,</I> <l>And seeking death, finde life: Let it come on.</l> </sp> <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Isabella.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker> <l>What hoa? Peace heere; Grace, and good com­<lb/>panie.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>Who's there? Come in, the wish deserves a <lb/>welcome.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>Deere sir, ere long Ile visit you againe.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-cla"> <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker> <l>Most holie Sir, I thanke you.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker> <l>My businesse is a word or two with <hi rend="italic">Claudio.</hi>

```
</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
    <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
    <l>And verie welcom: looke Signior, here's your
       sister.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
    <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
    <l>Prouost, a word with you.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
    <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
    <l>As manie as you please.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
    <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
    <l>Bring them to heare me speak, where I may be
       <lb/>conceal'd.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
    <l>Now sister, what's the comfort?</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>Why,</l>
    <l>As all comforts are: most good, most good
       indeede.</l>
    <l>Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> having affaires to
       heauen</l>
    <l>Intends you for his swift Ambassador,</l>
    <l>Where you shall be an euerlasting Leiger;</l>
    I>Therefore your best appointment make with speed,
    <l>To Morrow you set on.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clau.</speaker>
    <l>Is there no remedie?</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>None, but such remedie, as to saue a head</l>
    <l>To cleaue a heart in twaine:</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clau.</speaker>
    <l>But is there anie?</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>Yes brother, you may liue;</l>
    <l>There is a diuellish mercie in the Iudge,</l>
    <l>If you'l implore it, that will free your life,</l>
    <l>But fetter you till death.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
    <l>Perpetuall durance?</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>I iust, perpetuall durance, a restraint</l>
    <l>Through all the worlds vastiditie you had</l>
    <l>To a determin'd scope.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clau.</speaker>
    <l>But in what nature?</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <I>In such a one, as you consenting too't,</I>
    Vould barke your honor from that trunke you beare,
    <l>And leaue you naked.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clau.</speaker>
    <l>Let me know the point.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>Oh, I do feare thee <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, and I
       quake,</l>
    <l>Least thou a feauorous life shouldst entertaine,</l>
    <l>And six or seuen winters more respect
</1>
    <l>Then a perpetuall Honor. Dar'st thou die?</l>
    <l>The sence of death is most in apprehension,</l>
    <l>And the poore Beetle that we treade vpon</l>
    <I>In corporall sufferance, finds a pang as great,</I>
    < As when a Giant dies. </ >
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
    <l>Why giue you me this shame?</l>
    <l>Thinke you I can a resolution fetch</l>
    <l>From flowrie tendernesse? If I must die,</l>
    <l>I will encounter darknesse as a bride,</l>
    <l>And hugge it in mine armes.</l>
```

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <I>There spake my brother: there my fathers graue</I>
                   I>Did vtter forth a voice. Yes, thou must die:
                   <I>Thou art too noble, to conserve a life</I>
                   <l>In base appliances. This outward sainted Deputie,</l>
                   <l>Whose setled visage, and deliberate word</l>
                   <l>Nips youth i'th head, and follies doth emmew</l>
                   <cb n="2"/>
                   <l>As Falcon doth the Fowle, is yet a diuell:</l>
                   <l>His filth within being cast, he would appeare</l>
                   <l>A pond, as deepe as hell.</l>
                 </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                   <l>The prenzie, <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>?</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Oh 'tis the cunning Liverie of hell,</l>
                   <l>The damnest bodie to inuest, and couer</l>
                   <l>In prenzie gardes; dost thou thinke <hi
rend="italic">Claudio</hi>,</l>
                   <l>If I would yeeld him my virginitie</l>
                   <l>Thou might'st be freed?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                   <l>Oh heauens, it cannot be.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   < Ves, he would giu't thee; from this rank offence </ l>
                   <l>So to offend him still. This night's the
                     time</l>
                   <I>That I should do what I abhore to name,</I>
                   <l>Or else thou diest to morrow.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Clau.</speaker>
                   <l>Thou shalt not do't.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>O, were it but my life, </l>
                   <l>I'de throw it downe for your deliuerance</l>
                   <l>As frankely as a pin.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Clau.</speaker>
    <l>Thankes deere <hi rend="italic">Isabell.</hi>
</1>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>Be readie <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, for your death to
       morrow.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clau.</speaker>
    <l>Yes. Has he affections in him, </l>
    <l>That thus can make him bite the Law by th'nose,</l>
    <l>When he would force it? Sure it is no sinne,</l>
    <I>Or of the deadly seven it is the least.</I>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>Which is the least?</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
    <I>If it were damnable, he being so wise,</I>
    <l>Why would he for the momentarie tricke</l>
    <l>Be perdurablie fin'de? Oh <hi rend="italic">Isabell.</hi>
</1>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>What saies my brother?</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
    <l>Death is a fearefull thing.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>And shamed life, a hatefull.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
    <l>I, but to die, and go we know not where,</l>
    <I>To lie in cold obstruction, and to rot,</I>
    <l>This sensible warme motion, to become</l>
    <l>A kneaded clod; And the delighted spirit</l>
    <l>To bath in fierie floods, or to recide</l>
    <l>In thrilling Region of thicke&#x2011;ribbed Ice,</l>
    <l>To be imprison'd in the viewlesse windes</l>
    <l>And blowne with restlesse violence round about</l>
    <l>The pendant world: or to be worse then worst</l>
```

```
Of those, that lawlesse and incertaine thought,
    <l>Imagine howling, 'tis too horrible.</l>
    <l>The weariest, and most loathed worldly life</l>
    <l>That Age, Ache, periury, and imprisonment</l>
    <l>Can lay on nature, is a Paradise</l>
    <l>To what we feare of death.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>Alas, alas.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
    <l>Sweet Sister, let me liue.</l>
    <l>What sinne you do, to saue a brothers life,</l>
    <I>Nature dispenses with the deede so farre,</I>
    <l>That it becomes a vertue.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>Oh you beast,</l>
    <l>Oh faithlesse Coward, oh dishonest wretch, </l>
    <l>Wilt thou be made a man, out of my vice?</l>
    <l>Is't not a kinde of Incest, to take life</l>
    <l>From thine owne sisters shame? What should I thinke,</l>
    <l>Heauen shield my Mother plaid my Father faire:</l>
    <l>For such a warped slip of wildernesse</l>
    <l>Nere issu'd from his blood. Take my defiance,</l>
    <l>Die, perish: Might but my bending downe</l>
    <l>Represe thee from thy fate, it should proceede.</l>
    <l>Ile pray a thousand praiers for thy death,</l>
    <l>No word to saue thee.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
    <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
    <l>Nay heare me <hi rend="italic">Isabell.</hi>
</1>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <I>Oh fie, fie, fie:</I>
    <l>Thy sinn's not accidentall, but a Trade;</l>
    <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">Mercie</fw>
    <pb facs="FFing:axc0092-0.jpg" n="72"/>
    <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
    <cb n="1"/>
    <l>Mercy to thee would proue it selfe a Bawd,</l>
    <l>'Tis best that thou diest quickly.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
```

| <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>  |
|--|
| <l>Oh heare me <hi rend="italic">Isabella.</hi></l>  |
|  |
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>  |
| <l>&gt;Vouchsafe a word, yong sister, but one word.</l>  |
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-isa"></sp>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>  |
| <l>What is your Will.</l>  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
| <pre><sp #r-min-duk="" who="">   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker></sp></pre>  |
| Speaker rend - hance > Duk.  Speaker > A gradient of the second secon  |
| (p) Wight you dispense with your reysure, I would <10/> by and   |
| haue some speech with you: the satisfaction I <lb></lb> b/>would   |
| require, is likewise your owne benefit.  |
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-isa"></sp>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>  |
| I haue no superfluous leysure, my stay must be   |
| <lb></lb> lb/>stolen out of other affaires: but I will attend you  |
| a while.   |
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
| <p $>$ Son, I have over ‑ heard what hath past between   |
| <lb></lb> // Syou & amp; your sister.  |
| had neuer the purpose to $cor \& #x00AD; rupt her; onely he$   |
| hath made an assay of her vertue, to practise his  |
| iudgement with the disposition of natures. <lb></lb> She (hauing the   |
| truth of honour in her) hath made him <lb></lb> that gracious  |
| deniall, which he is most glad to receiue: I <lb></lb> am  |
| Confessor to <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> , and I know this to  |
| be true, ther $\frac{2}{3} \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2$ |
| not satisfie your res $\frac{\#x00AD}{\sin x}$ obtain with hopes that are  |
| fallible, to morrow you <lb></lb> b/>must die, goe to your knees, and  |
| make ready.  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-cla"></sp>  |
| <pre><sp #1="" -init-cia="" who=""> <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker></sp></pre>   |
| Let me ask my sister pardon, I am so out of loue <lb></lb> lb/>with  |
| p <sup>2</sup> Let me usk my sister pardon, 1 am so out of fode (10) <sup>2</sup> with   |
| that I will sue to be rid of it.   |
|  |
| < <u>sp who="#F-mm-duk"&gt;</u>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
| Hold you there: farewell: <hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi> , a   |
|  |

by

life,

word

| <lb></lb> with you.  |
|--|
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-pro"></sp>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>  |
| What's your will (father?)   |
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>  |
| That now you are come, you wil be gone: leaue <lb></lb> lb/>me a             |
| while  |
| with the Maid, my minde promises with my <lb></lb> habit, no                 |
| losse shall  |
| touch her by my company.   |
|  |
| < <u>sp who="#F-mm-pro"&gt;</u>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>  |
| In good time.  |
|  |
| <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>                |
| < <u>sp who="#F-mm-duk"&gt;</u>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>  |
| The hand that hath made you faire, hath made <lb></lb> you good:             |
| the  |
| goodnes that is cheape in beauty, makes <lb></lb> beauty briefe in           |
| goodnes; but grace being the soule of <lb></lb> your complexion,             |
| shall keepe the body of it euer faire: <lb></lb> the assault that            |
| <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> hath made to you, Fortune hath                 |
| <lb></lb> lb/>conuaid to my vnderstanding; and but that frailty hath         |
| <lb></lb> lb/>examples for his falling, I should wonder at <hi< td=""></hi<> |
| rend="italic">Angelo: how <lb></lb> will you doe to content                  |
| this Substitute, and to saue your <lb></lb> Brother?                         |
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-isa"></sp>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>                                       |
| I am now going to resolue him: I had rather <lb></lb> my brother             |
| die  |
| by the Law, then my sonne should be  |
| vn­ <lb></lb> lawfullie  |
| borne. But (oh) how much is the good Duke                                    |
| <lb></lb> lb/>deceiu'd in <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> : if euer            |
| he returne, and I can speake <lb></lb> to him, I will open my lips           |
| in vaine, or discouer his go­ <lb></lb> uernment                             |
|  |
| < <u>sp who="#F-mm-duk"&gt;</u>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>                                       |
| That shall not be much amisse: yet, as the                                   |
| ma­ <lb></lb> tter   |
| now stands, he will avoid your accusation: he made                           |
| <lb></lb> lb/>triall of you onelie. Therefore fasten your eare on            |
| my <lb></lb> lb/>aduisings, to the loue I haue in doing good; a remedie      |

| <li><li><li>&gt;presents it selfe. I doe make my selfe beleeue that you<br/><lb></lb>&gt;may most vprighteously do a poor wronged Lady a<br/>me­<lb></lb>rited benefit; redeem your brother from the<br/>angry Law; <lb></lb>doe no staine to your owne gracious<br/>person, and much <lb></lb>please the absent Duke, if peraduenture<br/>he shall euer re­<lb></lb>turne to haue hearing of this<br/>businesse.</li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li><li></li></li></li>   |
|--|
| < <u>sp who</u> ="#F-mm-duk">  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
| Vertue is bold, and goodnes neuer fearefull: <lb></lb> Haue you  |
| not  |
| heard speake of <hi rend="italic">Mariana</hi> the sister<br>of Fre­ <lb></lb> dericke the great Souldier, who   |
| miscarried   |
| at Sea?  |
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-isa"></sp>  |
| <pre><speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker></pre>   |
| I have heard of the Lady, and good words went <1b/>with her  |
| name.  |
|  |
| < <u>sp who="#F-mm-duk"&gt;</u>  |
| <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
| Shee should this <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> haue  |
| married: was   |
| $af \frac{2}{x} \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{x} \frac$ |
| appointed:   |
| between <lb></lb> lb/>which time of the contract, and limit of   |
| the solemnitie, <lb></lb> her brother <hi< td=""></hi<>  |
| rend="italic">Fredericke was wrackt at Sea, having in that <cb n="2"></cb>   |
| <li>&gt;perished vessell, the dowry of his sister: but marke<br/>how <lb></lb>heauily this befell to the poore Gentlewoman, there</li>   |
| she lost a noble and renowned brother, in his loue toward  |
| <li>(lb/&gt;her, euer most kinde and naturall: with him the portion)</li>  |
| <li>(lb/&gt;and sinew of her fortune, her marriage dowry: with</li>  |
| <lb/>both, her combynate‑husband, this   |
| <lb></lb> well‑seeming <hi rend="italic">Angelo.</hi>  |
|  |
|  |
| <sp who="#F-mm-isa"></sp>  |
| <pre><speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker></pre>  |
| Can this be so? did <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> so leaue   |
| her?   |
|  |

|         | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|---------|--|
|         | <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
|         | Left her in her teares, & amp; dried not one of them with  |
|         | <lb></lb> lb/>his comfort: swallowed his vowes whole,  |
| prete­< | <lb></lb> hding  |
|         | in her, discoueries of dishonor: in few,   |
|         | bestow'd <lb></lb> lb/>her on her owne lamentation, which  |
|         | she yet weares for <lb></lb> his sake: and he, a marble to her   |
|         | teares, is washed with <lb></lb> them, but relents not.  |
|         |  |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-isa"></sp>  |
|         | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker></pre>  |
|         | What a merit were it in death to take this poore <lb></lb> maid  |
| from    |  |
| nom     | the world? what corruption in this life, that <lb></lb> it will let  |
|         | this man liue? But how out of this can shee  |
|         | a­ <lb></lb> uaile?  |
|         |  |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|         | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker></pre>  |
|         |  |
|         | It is a rupture that you may easily heale: and the <lb></lb> lb/>cure of<br>it not easily source wour brother, but leasnes you <lb></lb> from  |
|         | it not onely saues your brother, but keepes you <lb></lb> here a subscription of the subsc |
|         | dishonor in doing it.  |
|         |  |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-isa"></sp>  |
|         | <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>   |
|         | Shew me how (good Father.)   |
|         |  |
|         | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|         | <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>  |
|         | This fore‑named Maid hath yet in her the   |
|         | con­ <lb></lb> tinuance of her first affection:  |
|         | his vniust vnkindenesse <lb></lb> (that in all reason should   |
|         | haue quenched her loue) hath <lb></lb> lb/>(like an impediment in the  |
|         | Current) made it more vio­ <lb></lb> lent and vnruly: Goe  |
| you     |  |
|         | to <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> , answere his   |
|         | req­ <lb></lb> uiring with a plausible obedience, agree  |
| with    |  |
|         | his demands <1b/>to the point: onely referre your selfe to this  |
|         | aduantage; <lb></lb> first, that your stay with him may  |
|         | not be long: that the <lb></lb> time may have all shadow, and  |
|         | silence in it: and the place <lb></lb> lb/>answere to conuenience: this  |
|         | being granted in course, <lb></lb> lb/>and now followes all: wee shall   |
|         | aduise this wronged <lb></lb> how and now ronowes and wee share aduise this wronged share aduise the state of the |
| goe     | addie and wronged were made to steed up your appointment,  |
| 5.00    | in your place: <lb></lb> if the encounter acknowledge it selfe   |
|         | heereafter, it may <lb></lb> lb/>compell him to her recompence; and  |
|         | heere, by this is <lb></lb> your brother saued, your honor   |
|         | neere, by this is store your brother sauce, your honor   |

|                                  | vntainted, the poore <lb></lb>  |
|----------------------------------|---|
| <                                | ni rend="italic">Mariana  |
|                                  | aduantaged, and the corrupt Deputy scaled. < lb/>The Maid will  |
| Ι                                |   |
|                                  | frame, and make fit for his attempt: if <lb></lb> you thinke well to carry this as you may, the doublenes <lb></lb> of the benefit defends the deceit from reproofe. <lb></lb> What thinke you of it? |
| <                                | /sp>  |
|                                  | sp who="#F-mm-isa">   |
|                                  | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker></pre>   |
|                                  | The image of it gives me content already, and I <lb></lb> lb/>trust   |
|                                  | it will grow to a most prosperous perfection.   |
| <                                | /sp>  |
|                                  | sp who="#F-mm-duk">   |
|                                  | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker></pre>  |
|                                  | It lies much in your holding vp: haste you  |
| spee­ <lb< td=""><td></td></lb<> |   |
| specca#x00/11D, <10              | to <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> , if for this night he intreat   |
|                                  | you to his bed, $\langle lb \rangle$ giue him promise of satisfaction: I  |
|                                  | will presently to S. <hi rend="italic">Lukes</hi> , <lb></lb> b/>there at   |
| the                              | will presently to 5. <in rend="fland">Lukes</in> , <io></io> uncre at   |
| ule                              | mosted & #v 2011; Cronge regides this dois & #v00 AD; the stad  |
| 1:                               | moated‑Grange recides this deie­ <lb></lb> cted   |
| <ni rend="italic">r</ni>         | Mariana; at that place call vpon me, and  |
| 1 . 11 ./ .                      | <lb></lb> dispatch with <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> , that it may   |
| be quickly.                      |   |
|                                  | /sp>  |
| <                                | sp who="#F-mm-isa">   |
|                                  | <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>  |
|                                  | I thank you for this comfort: fare you well good  |
|                                  | <lb></lb> father.   |
|                                  | /sp>  |
|                                  | stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.  |
| <td></td>                        |   |
| <                                | div type="scene" rend="notPresent" n="2">   |
| <                                | <pre>shead type="supplied"&gt;[Act 3, Scene 2]</pre>  |
|                                  | <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Elbow,</stage>  |
| Clowne,                          |   |
|                                  | Officers.   |
| <                                | sp who="#F-mm-elb">   |
|                                  | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker></pre>  |
|                                  | Nay, if there be no remedy for it, but that you <lb></lb> will  |
| needes                           |   |
|                                  | buy and sell men and women like beasts, we <lb></lb> shall haue all   |
|                                  | buy and son mon and women nice beasts, we shall have an   |
|                                  | •   |
| <                                | the world drinke browne & amp; white bastard.   |
|                                  | the world drinke browne & amp; white bastard.   |
|                                  | the world drinke browne & amp; white bastard.  sp who="#F-mm-duk">  |
|                                  | the world drinke browne & amp; white bastard. /sp> sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>  |
| <                                | the world drinke browne & amp; white bastard.  sp who="#F-mm-duk">  |

```
<sp who="#F-mm-pom">
```

<speaker rend="italic">Clow.</speaker>

Twas neuer merry world since of two vsuries <lb/>the merriest was put downe, and the worser allow'd by <lb/>order of Law; a fur'd gowne to keepe him warme; and <lb/>furd with Foxe and Lamb&#x2011;skins too, to signifie, that craft <lb/>being richer then Innocency, stands for the facing.

</sp>

<sp who="#F-mm-elb">

<speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>

Come your way sir: 'blesse you good Father <lb/>Frier.

<sp who="#F-mm-duk">

<speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>

And you good Brother Father; what offence <lb/>hath this man made you, Sir?

</sp>

<fw type="catchword" place="footRight">

<hi rend="italic">Elb.</hi>

Marry</fw>

<pb facs="FFimg:axc0093-0.jpg" n="73"/>

```
<fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
```

<cb n="1"/>

```
<sp who="#F-mm-elb">
```

<speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>

Marry Sir, he hath offended the Law; and Sir, <lb/>we take him to be a Theefe too Sir: for wee haue found <lb/>vpon him Sir, a strange Pick‑lock, which we haue sent <lb/>to the Deputie.

</sp>

<sp who="#F-mm-duk">

<speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>

```
<l>Fie, sirrah, a Bawd, a wicked bawd,</l>
```

<l>The euill that thou causest to be done,</l>

<l>That is thy meanes to liue. Do thou but thinke </l>

<l>What 'tis to cram a maw, or cloath a backe</l>

```
<l>From such a filthie vice: say to thy selfe,</l>
```

<l>From their abhominable and beastly touches</l>

<l>I drinke, I eate away my selfe, and liue:</l>

```
<l>Canst thou believe thy living is a life,</l>
```

<l>So stinkingly depending? Go mend, go mend.</l>

</sp>

<<u>sp who</u>="#F-mm-pom">

<speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>

Indeed, it do's stinke in some sort, Sir: <lb/>But

yet Sir I would proue.

</sp>

<sp who="#F-mm-duk">

<speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>

|              | Nay, if the diuell haue given thee proofs for sin <lb></lb> lb/>Thou  |
|--------------|---|
| wilt         |   |
|              | proue his. Take him to prison Officer:  |
|              | <lb></lb> Correction, and Instruction must both   |
|              | worke <lb></lb> Ere this rude beast will profit.  |
|              |   |
|              | <sp who="#F-mm-elb"></sp>   |
|              | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker></pre>  |
|              | •   |
|              | He must before the Deputy Sir, he ha's given  |
|              | <lb></lb> him warning: the Deputy cannot abide a  |
|              | Whore <mark>ߛma­<lb></lb>ster: if he be a</mark>  |
| Whore‑       |   |
|              | and comes before him, <lb></lb> lb/>he were as good go a mile on his  |
|              | errand.   |
|              |   |
|              | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>   |
|              | <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>  |
|              | That we were all, as some would seeme to bee <lb></lb> From our   |
|              | faults, as faults from seeming free.  |
|              |   |
|              | <pre><stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Lucio.</stage></pre>   |
|              | <pre><suge center="" containee="" induce="" rend="" type=""> Enter Edelo. \stuge&gt;<br/><sp who="#F-mm-elb"></sp></suge></pre>   |
|              | 1   |
|              | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker></pre>  |
|              | His necke will come to your wast, a Cord sir.   |
|              |   |
|              | <sp who="#F-mm-pom"></sp>   |
|              | <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>   |
|              | I spy comfort, I cry baile: Here's a Gentleman, <lb></lb> and   |
|              | a friend of mine.   |
|              |   |
|              | <sp who="#F-mm-luc"></sp>   |
|              | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker></pre>  |
|              | How now noble <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi> ? What, at  |
| the wheels   |   |
|              | <lb></lb> of Cæsar? Art thou led in triumph? What is there  |
|              | none <lb></lb> of <hi rend="italic">Pigmalions</hi> Images newly  |
|              | made woman to bee had <lb></lb> half of united and the second |
|              |   |
|              | pocket, and extracting <lb></lb> clutch'd? What reply?  |
|              | Ha? What saist thou to this <lb></lb> Tune, Matter, and   |
|              | Method? Is't not drown'd i'th last  |
|              | <lb></lb> raine? Ha? What saist thou Trot? Is the world as it was   |
|              | <lb></lb> Man? Which is the vvay? Is it sad, and few words?   |
| <lb></lb> Or |   |
|              | how? The tricke of it?  |
|              |   |
|              | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>   |
|              | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker></pre>   |
|              | Still thus, and thus: still vvorse?   |
|              |   |
|              | <pre><sp who="#F-mm-luc"></sp></pre>  |
|              | <b>T</b>  |

```
<speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  How doth my deere Morsell, thy Mistris?
                    Pro­<lb/>cures she still? Ha?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Troth sir, shee hath eaten vp all her beefe, and <lb/>she is her
                    selfe in the tub.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Why 'tis good: It is the right of it: it must be
                    <lb/>so. Euer your fresh Whore and your pouder'd Baud,
                    an <lb/>vnshun'd consequence, it must be so. Art
                    going to pri­<lb/>son
               <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Yes faith sir.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Why 'tis not amisse <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>:
                    farewell: goe say <lb/>lb/>I sent thee thether: for debt <hi
rend="italic">Pompey</hi>? Or how?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  For being a baud, for being a baud.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Well, then imprison him: If imprisonment be <lb/>the due of
а
                    baud, why 'tis his right. Baud is he doubt­<lb/>lesse,
                    and of antiquity too: Baud borne. Farwell good <1b/>
               <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>: Commend me to the prison <hi
rend="italic">Pompey</hi>, you vvill <lb/>turne good husband now
                    <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>, you will keepe the
                    <lb/>house.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  I hope Sir, your good Worship wil be my baile?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  No indeed wil I not <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>, it is not
the wear: <lb/>I will pray
```

```
(<hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>) to encrease your bondage if
you
                    <lb/>lb/>take it not patiently: Why, your mettle is the more:
                    <lb/>Adieu trustie <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>.
<lb/>Blesse you Friar.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  And you.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Do's <hi rend="italic">Bridget</hi> paint still, <hi
rend="italic">Pompey</hi>?
                    Ha?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                 Come your waies sir, come.
               </sp>
               <cb n="2"/>
               <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  You will not baile me then Sir?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Then <hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>, nor now: what newes
abroad <hi rend="italic">Fr&#x00AD;<lb/>ier</hi>? What
                    newes?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-elb">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Elb.</speaker>
                  Come your waies sir, come.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                 Goe to kennell (<hi rend="italic">Pompey</hi>) goe: What
newes
                    <hi rend="italic">Frier</hi> of the Duke?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  I know none: can you tell me of any?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Some say he is with the Emperor of <hi
rend="italic">Russia</hi>: other <lb/>lb/>some, he
                    is in <hi rend="italic">Rome</hi>: but where is he thinke
```

```
you?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  I know not where: but wheresoeuer, I wish him
well.</sp>
                  <sp who="#F-mm-luc"><speaker
rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>It was a mad fantasticall tricke
                    of him to steale <lb/>from the State, and vsurpe the beggerie
                    hee was neuer <1b/>borne to: Lord <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>
                    <hi rend="italic">Dukes</hi> it well in his absence: <lb/>l>he
                    puts transgression too't.
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  He do's well in't.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  A little more lenitie to Lecherie would doe no <lb/>harme in
                    him: Something too crabbed that way, <hi
rend="italic">Frier.</hi>
             </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  It is too general a vice, and severitie must cure it.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Yes in good sooth, the vice is of a great kindred; <lb/>it is
                    well allied, but it is impossible to extirpe it quite,
                    <lb/>Frier, till eating and drinking be put downe. They say
                    <lb/>this <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> vvas not made by
Man and
                    Woman, after <lb/>this downe&#x2011;right way of Creation:
is
                    it true, thinke <lb/>you?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  How should he be made then?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Some report, a Sea‑maid spawn'd him. Some,
                    <lb/>that he vvas begot betweene two Stock&#x2011;fishes.
But it
                    <lb/>lb/>is certaine, that when he makes water, his Vrine is
```

```
con\&\#x00AD; <lb/>geal'd ice, that I know to bee true: and
                     he is a motion \langle lb \rangle generative, that's infallible. \langle p \rangle
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  You are pleasant sir, and speake apace.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Why, what a ruthlesse thing is this in him, for <lb/>the
                     rebellion of a Cod \& #x2011; peece, to take away the life of a
                     <lb/>man? Would the Duke that is absent haue done this? Ere
                     <lb/>lb/>he would have hang'd a man for the getting a
                     hun­<lb/>lb/>dred Bastards, he vvould haue paide for the
Nursing <lb/>a
                     thousand. He had some feeling of the sport, hee knew
                     <lb/>lb/>the seruice, and that instructed him to mercie.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  I neuer heard the absent Duke much detected <lb/>for
                     Women, he was not enclin'd that vvay.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Oh Sir, you are deceiu'd.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  'Tis not possible.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Who, not the Duke? Yes, your beggar of fifty: <lb/>and his
vse
                     was, to put a ducket in her Clack‑dish; the <lb/>Duke
                     had Crochets in him. Hee would be drunke too, <lb/>that let
me
                     informe you.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  You do him wrong, surely.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Sir, I vvas an inward of his: a shie fellow vvas <lb/>the Duke,
                     and I beleeue I know the cause of his
vvith­<lb/>drawing.
                </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                                            <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                                            What (I prethee) might be the cause?
                                       </sp>
                                       <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                                            <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                                            No, pardon: 'Tis a secret must bee lockt
                                                  with \frac{1}{2} with 
                                                 let you vnder&\#x00AD;<lb/>lb/>stand, the greater file of the
                                                 subject held the Duke to be <<u>lb</u>/>vvise.
                                      </sp>
                                       <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                                            <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                                            Wise? Why no question but he was.
                                      </sp>
                                       <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                                            <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                                            A very superficiall, ignorant, vnweighing fellow
                                      </sp>
                                       <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                                            <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                                            Either this is Enuie in you, Folly, or
mista­<lb/>king:
                                                 The very streame of his life, and the businesse he
                                                 <lb/>hath helmed, must vppon a warranted neede, giue him
                                                  <lb/>lb/>a better proclamation. Let him be but testimonied in
                                                 <lb/>his owne bringings forth, and hee shall appeare to the
                                                  <lb/>lb/>enuious, a Scholler, a Statesman, and a Soldier:
                                                  there­<lb/>fore you speake vnskilfully: or, if your
                                                  knowledge bee <lb/>more, it is much darkned in your
malice.
                                      </sp>
                                      <fw type="sig" place="footCentre">G</fw>
                                      <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
                                 <hi rend="italic">Luc.</hi>
                             </fw>
                                      <pb facs="FFing:axc0094-0.jpg" n="74"/>
                                      <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
                                      <cb n="1"/>
                                      <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                                            <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                                            Sir, I know him, and I loue him.
                                       </sp>
                                       <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                                            <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                                             Loue talkes with better knowledge, & amp;
know­<lb/>ledge
                                                 with deare loue.
                                      </sp>
                                       <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Come Sir, I know what I know.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  I can hardly beleeue that, since you know not <lb/>what you
                    speake. But if euer the Duke returne (as our <lb/>lb/>praiers are
                    he may) let mee desire you to make your
an­<lb/>swer
                    before him: if it bee honest you have spoke, you
                    <lb/>haue courage to maintaine it; I am bound to call vppon
                    <lb/>lb/>you, and I pray you your name?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Sir my name is <hi rend="italic">Lucio</hi>, wel known to
the
                    Duke.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  He shall know you better Sir, if I may live <lb/>lo report
                    you.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  I feare you not.
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  O, you hope the Duke will returne no more: <lb/>or you
imagine
                    me to vnhurtfull an opposite: but indeed <lb/>lb/>I can doe you
                    little harme: You'll for & #x2011; sweare this
a­<lb/>gaine?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Ile be hang'd first: Thou art deceiu'd in mee
                    Friar. <lb/>But no more of this: Canst thou tell if <hi
rend="italic">Claudio</hi>
               <lb/>die to morrow, or no?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  Why should he die Sir?
               </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Why? For filling a bottle with a Tunne-dish: <lb/>I would
```

|                                 | the Duke we talke of were return'd againe: this<br><lb></lb> vngenitur'd Agent will vn‑people the<br>Prouince with <lb></lb> Continencie. Sparrowes must not build<br>in his house‑ <lb></lb> eeues, because they are lecherous: |
|---------------------------------|--|
| The                             |  |
|                                 | Duke yet would <lb></lb> haue darke deeds darkelie answered, hee<br>would neuer <lb></lb> bring them to light: would hee were<br>return'd. Marrie <lb></lb> this <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi> is                               |
| condemned for                   |  |
|                                 | vntrussing. Farwell good <lb></lb> Friar, I prethee pray for me: The Duke (I say to thee <lb></lb> againe) would eate Mutton on  |
| Fridaies.                       |  |
|                                 | He's now past <lb></lb> it, yet (and I say to thee)<br>hee would mouth with a beg­ <lb></lb> gar, though she   |
| smelt                           |  |
|                                 | browne‑bread and Garlicke: say <lb></lb> that I said so:<br>Farewell.  |
|                                 |  |
|                                 | <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage><br><sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>   |
|                                 | <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
|                                 | <l>No might, nor greatnesse in mortality</l>   |
|                                 | <l>Can censure scape: Back‑wounding calumnie</l>   |
|                                 | <1>The whitest vertue strikes. What King so strong, 1  |
|                                 | <l>Can tie the gall vp in the slanderous tong?</l>   |
|                                 | <l>But who comes heere?</l>  |
|                                 |  |
| and                             | <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Escalus, Prouost,</stage>  |
|                                 | Bawd.  |
|                                 | <sp who="#F-mm-esc"></sp>  |
|                                 | <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>  |
|                                 | Go, away with her to prison.   |
|                                 | <sp who="#F-mm-mov"></sp>  |
|                                 | <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>   |
|                                 | Good my Lord be good to mee, your Honor <lb></lb> is accounted   |
| a                               |  |
|                                 | mercifull man: good my Lord.   |
|                                 | <sp who="#F-mm-esc"></sp>  |
|                                 | <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>  |
|                                 | Double, and trebble admonition, and still  |
| for­ <lb< td=""><td></td></lb<> |  |
|                                 | in the same kinde? This would make mercy sweare <lb></lb> and play the Tirant.   |
|                                 |  |
|                                 | <sp who="#F-mm-pro"></sp>  |
|                                 | <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>  |
|                                 | A Bawd of eleuen yeares continuance, may it please your  |

```
Honor.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mov">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bawd.</speaker>
                  My Lord, this is one <hi rend="italic">Lucio's</hi>
                    information a­<lb/>gainst me, Mistris <hi
rend="italic">Kate Keepe&#x2011;downe</hi> was with childe by <lb/>him in the
                    Dukes time, he promis'd her marriage: his <lb/>Childe is
                    a yeere and a quarter olde come <hi rend="italic">Philip</hi>
                    and <hi rend="italic">Ia&#x00AD;<lb/>cob</hi>: I haue kept
it my selfe; and see how
                    hee goes about <lb/>b/>to abuse me.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  That fellow is a fellow of much License: Let <lb/>him be
                    call'd before vs, Away with her to prison: Goe <lb/>lb/>too,
                    no more words. Prouost, my Brother <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi> will <lb/>>not be alter'd, <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>
must die
                    to morrow: Let him be <lb/>furnish'd with Diuines, and
                    have all charitable prepara \frac{2}{x} \frac{10}{5}
                    wrought by my pitie, it should not <lb/>be so with him.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  So please you, this Friar hath beene with him, <lb/>lb/>and
                    aduis'd him for th' entertainment of death.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Good'euen, good Father.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  Blisse, and goodnesse on you.
                </sp>
                <cb n="2"/>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Of whence are you?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  <l>Not of this Countrie, though my chance is now</l>
                  <l>To vse it for my time: I am a brother</l>
                  <I>Of gracious Order, late come from the Sea,</I>
                  <l>In speciall businesse from his Holinesse.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
```

|       | <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>  |
|-------|--|
|       | What newes abroad i'th World?  |
|       |  |
|       | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|       | <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
|       | None, but that there is so great a Feauor on <lb></lb> goodnesse,  |
|       | that the dissolution of it must cure it. No­ <lb></lb> ueltie  |
|       | is onely in request, and as it is as dangerous to be   |
|       | <lb></lb> lb/>aged in any kinde of course, as it is vertuous to be   |
|       | con­ <lb></lb> stant in any vndertaking. There is scarse   |
| truth |  |
|       | enough <lb></lb> liue to make Societies secure, but Securitie  |
|       | enough to <lb></lb> herein enough to <lb></lb> herein enough to <lb></lb>                                  |
|       | riddle runs <lb></lb> the wisedome of the world. This newes is old   |
|       | enough, <lb></lb> lb/>yet it is euerie daies newes. I pray you Sir, of                                     |
|       | what dis­ <lb></lb> lb/>position was the Duke?   |
|       |  |
|       | <sp who="#F-mm-esc"></sp>  |
|       | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker></pre>   |
|       | <l>One, that aboue all other strifes,</l> <li>Contended especially to know himselfe.</li>                  |
|       |  |
|       | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|       | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker></pre>  |
|       | Speaker rend Trance > Dake. Speaker  |
|       |  |
|       | <sp who="#F-mm-esc"></sp>  |
|       | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker></pre>   |
|       | Rather reioycing to see another merry, then <lb></lb> merrie at  |
| anie  | 1 5 6 57   |
|       | thing which profest to make him reioice. <lb></lb> A Gentleman   |
|       | of all temperance. But leaue wee him to <lb></lb> his euents, with a                                       |
|       | praier they may proue prosperous, & amp; < lb/>let me desire to  |
|       | know, how you finde <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>   |
|       | prepar'd? <lb></lb> I am made to vnderstand, that you  |
|       | haue lent him visita­ <lb></lb> tion.  |
|       |  |
|       | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|       | <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
|       | He professes to have received no sinister  |
| mea­< |  |
|       | from his ludge, but most willingly humbles   |
|       | him­ <lb></lb> selfe to the determination of Iustice:  |
|       | yet had he framed <lb></lb> to himselfe (by the instruction of his facility) mania do 844000 ADv <lb></lb> |
|       | his frailty) manie de­ <lb></lb> ceyuing promises of life,   |
|       | which I (by my good leisure) $<$ b/>haue discredited to him, and   |
|       | now is he resolu'd to die.   |
|       | <sp>ho="#F-mm-esc"&gt;</sp>  |
|       | <pre><sp #1-min-csc="" who=""> <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker></sp></pre>                            |
|       | spouror rond runo - Loc. A spouror   |

```
You have paid the heavens your Function, and <lb/>the
        prisoner the verie debt of your Calling. I haue
        la\&\#x00AD; <lb/>bour'd for the poore Gentleman, to the
        extremest shore <lb/>lb/>of my modestie, but my
        brother‑Iustice haue I found so <lb/>lb/>seuere, that he
        hath forc'd me to tell him, hee is indeede
         <lb/>lustice.
    </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
      <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
      <l>If his owne life,</l>
      <l>Answere the straitnesse of his proceeding,</l>
      <l>It shall become him well: wherein if he chance to faile</l>
      <l>he hath sentenc'd himselfe.</l>
    </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
      <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
      <l>I am going to visit the prisoner, Fare you well.</l>
    </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
      <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
      <l>Peace be with you.</l>
      <l>He who the sword of Heauen will beare,</l>
      <l>Should be as holy, as seueare:</l>
      <l>Patterne in himselfe to know.</l>
      <l>Grace to stand, and Vertue go:</l>
      <l>More, nor lesse to others paying,</l>
      <l>Then by selfe&#x2011;offences weighing.</l>
      <l>Shame to him, whose cruell striking,</l>
      <l>Kils for faults of his owne liking:</l>
      <l>Twice trebble shame on <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>,</l>
      <l>To vveede my vice, and let his grow.</l>
      <I>Oh, what may Man within him hide,</I>
      <l>Though Angel on the outward side?</l>
      <l>How may likenesse made in crimes,</l>
      <l>Making practise on the Times,</l>
      <l>To draw with ydle Spiders strings</l>
      <l>Most ponderous and substantiall things?</l>
      <l>Craft against vice, I must applie.</l>
      <l>With <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> to night shall lye</l>
      <l>His old betroathed (but despised:)</l>
      <l>So disguise shall by th'disguised</l>
      <l>Pay with falshood, false exacting,</l>
      <l>And performe an olde contracting.</l>
    </sp>
    <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
    <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
 <hi rend="italic">Actus</hi>
</fw>
 </div>
```

|                 | /div>   |
|-----------------|---|
| <               | div type="act" n="4">   |
|                 | <div n="1" type="scene"></div>  |
|                 | <pb facs="FFimg:axc0095-0.jpg" n="75"></pb>                                   |
|                 | <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>                                       |
|                 | <cb n="1"></cb>   |
|                 | <heat rend="italic center">Actus Quartus, Scœna</heat>                        |
| prima.          | shoud fond - hune conter - fields Quartus, Seconxo155,hu                      |
| prind. Thead    | <head type="supplied">[Act 4, Scene 1]</head>                                 |
|                 |   |
| D               | <stage rend="italic center" type="mixed">Enter Mariana, and</stage>           |
| Boy             | • • • •   |
|                 | singing.  |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-boy"></sp>   |
|                 | <stage <="" rend="roman leftJustified" td=""></stage>                         |
| type="business" | >Song.  |
|                 | <li>rend="italic"&gt;Take, oh take those lips away,</li>                      |
|                 | <  rend="italic">that so sweetly were forsworne,                              |
|                 | <  rend="italic">And those eyes: the breake of day                            |
|                 | <  rend="italic">lights that doe mislead the Morne;                           |
|                 | <  rend="italic">But my kisses bring againe, bring againe,                    |
|                 | <  rend="italic">Seales of loue, but seal'd in vaine, seal'd in               |
| vaine.          | strend hand > Seales of lode, but sear a in value, sear a in                  |
|                 |   |
|                 |   |
|                 | <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke.</stage>               |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-mar"></sp>   |
|                 | <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>   |
|                 | <l>Breake off thy song, and haste thee quick away,</l>                        |
|                 | <l>Here comes a man of comfort, whose aduice</l>                              |
|                 | <l>Hath often still'd my brawling discontent.</l>                             |
|                 | <l>I cry you mercie, Sir, and well could wish</l>                             |
|                 | <l>You had not found me here so musicall.</l>                                 |
|                 | <l>Let me excuse me, and beleeue me so,</l>                                   |
|                 | <l>My mirth it much displeas'd, but pleas'd my</l>                            |
|                 | woe.  |
|                 |   |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>   |
|                 | ±   |
|                 | <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>   |
|                 | <l>'Tis good; though Musick oft hath such a charme</l>                        |
|                 | <l>To make bad, good; and good prouoake to harme.</l>                         |
|                 | I pray you tell me, hath any body enquir'd for mee here                       |
|                 | <lb></lb> lo/>to day; much vpon this time haue I promis'd here                |
|                 | <lb></lb> to meete.   |
|                 |   |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-mar"></sp>   |
|                 | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker></pre>                              |
|                 | You have not bin enquir'd after: I have sat <1b/>here all                     |
|                 | day.  |
|                 |   |
|                 | <pre><stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Isabell.</stage></pre> |
|                 |   |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>   |
|                 |   |

<speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>

I doe constantly beleeue you: the time is come <lb/>euen now. I shall craue your forbearance a little, may be <lb/>l will call vpon you anone for some aduantage to your <lb/>selfe.

</sp>

<sp who="#F-mm-mar">

<speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>

I am alwayes bound to you.

</sp>

<stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-duk">

<speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>

<l>Very well met, and well come:</l>

<l>What is the newes from this good Deputie?</l>

<sp who="#F-mm-isa">

<speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>

<l>He hath a Garden circummur'd with Bricke,</l>

<l>Whose westerne side is with a Vineyard back't;</l>

<l>And to that Vineyard is a planched gate,</l>

<l>That makes his opening with this bigger Key:</l>

<l>This other doth command a little doore,</l>

<l>Which from the Vineyard to the Garden leades,</l>

<l>There have I made my promise, vpon the</l>

<l>Heauy midle of the night, to call vpon him.</l>

</sp>

<sp who="#F-mm-duk">

<speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>

<l>But shall you on your knowledge find this way?</l>

<sp who="#F-mm-isa">

<speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>

<l>I have t'ane a due, and wary note vpon't,</l>

<l>With whispering, and most guiltie diligence, </l>

<l>In action all of precept, he did show me</l>

<l>The way twice ore.</l>

</sp>

<<u>sp who</u>="#F-mm-duk">

<speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>

<l>Are there no other tokens</l>

<l>Betweene you 'greed, concerning her observance?</l>

## </sp>

<sp who="#F-mm-isa">

<speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>

<l>No: none but onely a repaire ith'darke,</l>

<l>And that I have possest him, my most stay</l>

<l>Can be but briefe: for I have made him know,</l>

<l>I have a Servant comes with me along</l>

<l>That staies vpon me; whose perswasion is,</l>

```
<l>I come about my Brother.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>'Tis well borne vp.</l>
                   <l>I have not yet made knowne to <hi
rend="italic">Mariana</hi>
              </1>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Mariana.</stage>
                <l>A word of this: what hoa, within; come forth,</l>
                <l>I pray you be acquainted with this Maid,</l>
                <l>She comes to doe you good.</l>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>I doe desire the like.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   I>Do you perswade your selfe that I respect you?
                </sp>
                <cb n="2"/>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                   <l>Good Frier, I know you do, and haue found it.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <I>Take then this your companion by the hand</I>
                   <l>Who hath a storie readie for your eare:</l>
                   <l>I shall attend your leisure, but make haste</l>
                   <l>The vaporous night approaches.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                   <l>Wilt please you walke aside.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Oh Place, and greatnes: millions of false eies</l>
                   <l>Are stucke vpon thee: volumes of report</l>
                   <l>Run with these false, and most contrarious Quest</l>
                   <l>Vpon thy doings: thousand escapes of wit</l>
                   <l>Make the father of their idle dreame,</l>
                   <l>And racke thee in their fancies. Welcome, how agreed?</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Mariana and
                   Isabella.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
    <l>Shee'll take the enterprize vpon her father,</l>
    <l>If you aduise it.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
    <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
    <l>It is not my consent,</l>
    <l>But my entreaty too.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
    <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
    <l>Little haue you to say</l>
    <l>When you depart from him, but soft and low,</l>
    <l>Remember now my brother.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
    <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
    <|>Feare me not.</|>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
    <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
    <l>Nor gentle daughter, feare you not at all:</l>
    <l>He is your husband on a pre&#x2011;contract:</l>
    <l>To bring you thus together 'tis no sinne,</l>
    <l>Sith that the Iustice of your title to him</l>
    < Doth flourish the deceit. Come, let vs goe, </ l>
    <l>Our Corne's to reape, for yet our Tithes to sow.</l>
  </sp>
  <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage>
</div>
<div type="scene" n="2">
  <head rend="italic center">Scena Secunda.</head>
  <head type="supplied">[Act 4, Scene 2]</head>
  <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Prouost and
    Clowne.</stage>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
    <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
    Come hither sirha; can you cut off a mans head?
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
    <I>If the man be a Bachelor Sir, I can: </I>
    <l>But if he be a married
       man, he's his wives head, </l>
    <l>And I can neuer cut off a
       womans head.</l>
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
    <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
    Come sir, leaue me your snatches, and yeeld mee <lb/>lb/>a
```

| rand="italia">Cl                    | direct answere. To morrow morning are to die <hi<br>au­<lb></lb>dio</hi<br>   |
|-------------------------------------|---|
|                                     |   |
|                                     | and <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi> : heere is in our prison a  |
| common                              | exe­ <lb></lb> cutioner, who in his office lacks a<br>helper, if you will take <lb></lb> it on you to assist him, it shall<br>redeeme you from your <lb></lb> Gyues: if not, you shall haue your<br>full time of imprison­ <lb></lb> ment, and your |
| deliuerance                         |   |
|                                     | with an vnpittied whipping; <lb></lb> for you haue beene a  |
| notorious                           |   |
|                                     | bawd.   |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <sp who="#F-mm-pom"></sp>   |
|                                     | <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>   |
|                                     | Sir, I have beene an vnlawfull bawd, time out of <lb></lb> minde,   |
| but                                 |   |
|                                     | yet I will bee content to be a lawfull hang­ <lb></lb> man:   |
| Ι                                   |   |
|                                     | would bee glad to receiue some instruction from <lb></lb> hy  |
| fellow partner. </td <td>p&gt;</td> | p>  |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <sp who="#F-mm-pro"></sp>   |
|                                     | <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>   |
|                                     | What hoa, <hi rend="italic">Abhorson</hi> : where's <hi< td=""></hi<>   |
| rend="italic">At                    | phorson there?  |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter</stage>   |
| Abhorson. <td>e&gt;</td>            | e>  |
|                                     | <sp who="#F-mm-abh"></sp>   |
|                                     | <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>   |
|                                     | Doe you call sir?   |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <sp who="#F-mm-pro"></sp>   |
|                                     | <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>   |
|                                     | Sirha, here's a fellow will helpe you to morrow <lb></lb> in  |
|                                     | your execution: if you thinke it meet, compound with <lb></lb> him  |
|                                     | by the yeere, and let him abide here with you, if not, <lb></lb> vse  |
|                                     | him for the present, and dismisse him, hee cannot <lb></lb> lb/>plead   |
|                                     | his estimation with you: he hath beene a Bawd.  |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <sp who="#F-mm-abh"></sp>   |
|                                     | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker></pre>  |
|                                     | A Bawd Sir? fie vpon him, he will discredit our   |
|                                     | <lb></lb> mysterie.   |
|                                     |   |
|                                     | <sp who="#F-mm-pro"></sp>   |
|                                     | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker></pre>  |
|                                     | Goe too Sir, you waigh equallie: a feather will <lb></lb> turne the   |
|                                     | Scale.  |

```
</sp>
  <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
    Pray sir, by your good fauor: for surely sir, a <lb/>lb/>good fauor
      you have, but that you have a hanging look: <lb/>
>Doe you call
      sir, your occupation a Mysterie?
  </sp>
  <fw type="sig" place="footCentre">G2</fw>
  <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
<hi rend="italic">Abh.</hi>
    I </fw>
  <pb facs="FFing:axc0096-0.jpg" n="76"/>
  <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
  <cb n="1"/>
  <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
    <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
    I Sir, a Misterie.
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
    Painting Sir, I have heard say, is a Misterie; and
       <lb/>lb/>your Whores sir, being members of my occupation,
      v\&\#x00AD; <lb/>lb/>sing painting, do proue my Occupation, a
      Misterie: but <lb/>
what Misterie there should be in
      hanging, if I should <lb/>be hang'd, I cannot
      imagine.
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
    <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
    Sir, it is a Misterie.
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
    Proofe.
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
    <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
    Everie true mans apparrell fits your Theefe.
  </sp>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
    <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
    If it be too little for your theefe, your true man <lb/>thinkes
      it bigge enough. If it bee too bigge for your <lb/>
Theefe, your
      Theefe thinkes it little enough: So euerie <<u>lb</u>/>true mans
      apparrell fits your Theefe.
  </sp>
  <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Prouost.</stage>
  <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
    <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
```

```
Are you agreed?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                   Sir, I will serue him: For I do finde your
Hang­<lb/>man
                     is a more penitent Trade then your Bawd: he doth
                     <lb/>oftner aske forgiuenesse
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  You sirrah, prouide your blocke and your Axe <lb/>lb/>to
morrow,
                     foure a clocke.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
                  Come on (Bawd) I will instruct thee in my <lb/>Ib/>Trade:
                     follow.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  I do desire to learne sir: and I hope, if you have <lb/>lb/>occasion
                     to vse me for your owne turne, you shall finde <lb/> me
                     y'are. For truly sir, for your kindnesse, I owe you
                     <lb/>a good turne.
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  <l>Call hether <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi> and <hi
rend="italic">Claudio</hi>:</l>
                  <l>Th'one has my pitie; not a iot the other,</l>
                  <l>Being a Murtherer, though he were my brother.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Claudio.</stage>
                <l>Looke, here's the Warrant <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, for
thy death, </1>
                <l>'Tis now dead midnight, and by eight to morrow</l>
                <l>Thou must be made immortall. Where's <hi
rend="italic">Barnardine</hi>?</l>
                <sp who="#F-mm-cla">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Cla.</speaker>
                  <l>As fast lock'd vp in sleepe, as guiltlesse
                     labour.</l>
                  <l>When it lies starkely in the Trauellers bones,</l>
                   <l>He will not wake.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
```

<l>Who can do good on him?</l> <l>Well, go, prepare your selfe. But harke, what noise?</l> <l>Heauen giue your spirits comfort: by, and by,</l> <l>I hope it is some pardon, or represeves/l> <l>For the most gentle <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>. Welcome Father.</l> </sp> <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>The best, and wholsomst spirits of the night,</l> <l>Inuellop you, good Prouost: who call'd heere of late?</l></sp><sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>None since the Curphew rung.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>Not Isabell?</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>No.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>They will then er't be long.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>What comfort is for <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>?</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>There's some in hope.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>It is a bitter Deputie.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> < Not so, not so: his life is paralel'd</ Not so. <l>Euen with the stroke and line of his great Iustice:</l> <l>He doth with holie abstinence subdue</l> <l>That in himselfe, which he spurres on his powre</l> <l>To qualifie in others: were he meal'd with that</l>

```
<l>Which he corrects, then were he tirrannous,</l>
                   <l>But this being so, he's iust. Now are they come.</l>
                   <l>This is a gentle Prouost, sildome when</l>
                   <l>The steeled Gaoler is the friend of men:</l>
                   <l>How now? what noise? That spirit's possest with hast,</l>
                   <l>That wounds th'vnsisting Posterne with these
                     strokes.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>There he must stay vntil the Officer</l>
                   < >Arise to let him in: he is call'd vp.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Haue you no countermand for <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>
yet?</l>
                   <cb n="2"/>
                   <l>But he must die to morrow?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>None Sir, none.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <I>As neere the dawning Prouost, as it is,</I>
                   <l>You shall heare more ere Morning.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>Happely</l>
                   <l>You something know: yet I believe there comes</l>
                   <l>No countermand: no such example haue we:</l>
                   <l>Besides, vpon the verie siege of Iustice, </l>
                   <l>Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> hath to the publike
eare</l>
                   <l>Profest the contrarie.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter a
Messenger.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>This is his Lords man.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>And heere comes <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>'s
pardon.</l>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mes">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Mess.</speaker>
                   <l> My Lord hath sent you this note, </l>
                   <l>And by mee this further charge;</l>
                   <l>That you swerue not from the smallest Article of it,</l>
                   <l>Neither in time, matter, or other circumstance.</l>
                   <l>Good morrow: for as I take it, it is almost day.</l>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>I shall obey him.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>This is his Pardon purchas'd by such sin,</l>
                   <l>For which the Pardoner himselfe is in:</l>
                   <l>Hence hath offence his quicke celeritie, </l>
                   <l>When it is borne in high Authority.</l>
                   <l>When Vice makes Mercie; Mercie's so extended,</l>
                   <l>That for the faults loue, is th'offender
                     friended.</l>
                   <l>Now Sir, what newes?</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>I told you:</l>
                   <l>Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> (be&#x2011;like)
thinking me
                     remisse</l>
                   <l>In mine Office, awakens mee</l>
                   <l>With this vnwonted putting on, methinks strangely:</l>
                   <l>For he hath not vs'd it before.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>Pray you let's heare.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro"><stage rend="italic center"
type="business">The Letter.</stage>
                   Whatsoeuer you may heare to the contrary, let
                     Claudio be ex \& #x00AD; <lb/>ecuted by foure of the clocke,
and in the
                     afternoone Bernar­<lb/>lb/>dine: For my better
                   satisfaction, let mee haue Claudios <lb/>lb/>head sent me by
                   fiue. Let this be duely performed with a <lb/>thought that more
                   depends on it, then we must yet deliuer. <1b/>Thus faile not
                   to doe your Office, as you will answere it at <lb/>b/>your
                   perill.
            What say you to this Sir?</sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  What is that <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi>, who is to be
                    execu­<lb/>ted in th'afternoone?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  <l>A Bohemian borne: But here nurst vp & amp; bred, </l>
                  <l>One that is a prisoner nine yeeres old.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  How came it, that the absent Duke had not <lb/>either
                    deliuer'd him to his libertie, or executed him? I
                    <lb/>haue heard it was euer his manner to do so.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  <l>His friends still wrought Represent for him:</l>
                  And indeed his fact till now in the gouernment of Lord
                  <|>
               <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, came not to an vndoubtfull
                    proofe.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  It is now apparant?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  Most manifest, and not denied by himself.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  <l>Hath he borne himselfe penitently in prison?</l>
                  <l>How seemes he to be touch'd?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  A man that apprehends death no more
dread­<lb/>fully, but
                    as a drunken sleepe, carelesse, wreaklesse, and <lb/>lb/>fearelesse
                    of what's past, present, or to come: insensible
                    <lb/>lb/>of mortality, and desperately mortall.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  He wants aduice.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
```

<speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> He wil heare none: he hath euermore had the li­<lb/>berty of the prison: giue him leaue to escape hence, hee <lb/>would not. Drunke many times a day, if not many daies <lb/>lb/>entirely drunke. We have verie oft awak'd him, as if to <lb/>carrie him to execution, and shew'd him a seeming war­<lb/>rant for it, it hath not moued him at all.</sp><fw type="catchword" place="footRight"> <hi rend="italic">Duke.</hi> </fw> <pb facs="FFing:axc0097-0.jpg" n="77"/> <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw> <cb n="1"/> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> More of him anon: There is written in your <lb/>lb/>brow Prouost, honesty and constancie; if I reade it not <lb/>truly, my ancient skill beguiles me: but in the boldnes <lb/>lb/>of my cunning, I will lay my selfe in hazard: <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, <lb/>whom heere you have warrant to execute, is no greater <1b/>forfeit to the Law, then <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> who hath sentenc'd him. <lb/>lb/>To make you vnderstand this in a manifested effect, I <lb/>craue but foure daies respit: for the which, you are to <lb/>lb/>do me both a present, and a dangerous courtesie. </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> Pray Sir, in what? </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> In the delaying death. </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> Alacke, how may I do it? Having the houre li­<lb/>mited, and an expresse command, vnder penaltie, to de #x00AD; <lb/>liver his head in the view of <hirend="italic">Angelo</hi>? I may make my <lb/>case as <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>'s, to crosse this in the smallest. </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>

```
<l>By the vow of mine Order, I warrant you,</l>
                  <l>If my instructions may be your guide,</l>
                  <l>Let this <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi> be this morning
executed,</l>
                  <l>And his head borne to <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  < |>
               <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> hath seene them both,</l>
                  <l>And will discouer the fauour.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  Oh, death's a great disguiser, and you may <lb/>lb/>adde to
                     it; Shaue the head, and tie the beard, and say it <lb/>lb/>was the
                     desire of the penitent to be so bar'de before his
                     <lb/>lb/>death: you know the course is common. If any thing
                     <lb/>lb/>fall to you vpon this, more then thankes and good
                     for­<lb/>tune, by the Saint whom I professe, I will
                     plead against <lb/>it with my life.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  Pardon me, good Father, it is against my oath.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  Were you sworne to the Duke, or to the
De­<lb/>putie?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  To him, and to his Substitutes.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  You will thinke you have made no offence, if <lb/>the Duke
                     auouch the iustice of your dealing?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  But what likelihood is in that?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  Not a resemblance, but a certainty; yet since <lb/>I see you
                     fearfull, that neither my coate, integrity, nor
                     <lb/>lb/>perswasion, can with ease attempt you, I wil go further
                     <lb/>lb/>then I meant, to plucke all feares out of you. Looke
```

|  | <lb></lb> lb/>you Sir, heere is the hand and Seale of the Duke: you    |
|--|--|
|  | <lb></lb> lb/>know the Charracter I doubt not, and the Signet is       |
|  | not <lb></lb> strange to you?  |
| <td></td>  |  |
| 1  | who="#F-mm-pro">   |
|  | speaker rend="italic">Pro.   |
|  | p>I know them both.  |
| <td></td>  |  |
| 1  | who="#F-mm-duk">   |
|  | speaker rend="italic">Duke.  |
|  | p>The Contents of this, is the returne of the <lb></lb> Duke; you      |
| shall  |  |
|  | anon ouer‑reade it at your pleasure: <lb></lb> where you               |
|  | shall finde within these two daies, he wil be <lb></lb> heere. This    |
|  | is a thing that <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> knowes not, for          |
|  | hee <lb></lb> this very day receives letters of strange tenor,         |
|  | perchance <lb></lb> lb/>of the Dukes death, perchance entering into    |
| some   |  |
|  | Monasterie, <lb></lb> but by chance nothing of what is writ.           |
|  | Looke, <lb></lb> th' vnfolding Starre calles vp the                    |
|  | Shepheard; put not <lb></lb> lb/>your selfe into amazement, how these  |
|  | things should be; <lb></lb> all difficulties are but easie when they   |
|  | are knowne. Call <lb></lb> your executioner, and off with              |
|  | <hi rend="italic">Barnardines</hi> head: I will <lb></lb> lb/>giue him |
| a present shrift, and  |  |
|  | aduise him for a better <lb></lb> place. Yet you are amaz'd,           |
|  | but this shall absolutely re­ <lb></lb> solue you: Come                |
| away, it is almost clea  | ere dawne.   |
| <td>&gt;</td>  | >  |
| <sta< td=""><td>ge rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit"&gt;Exit.</td></sta<>     | ge rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.                      |
|  |  |
| 2  | /pe="scene" n="3">   |
| <hea< td=""><td>ad rend="italic center"&gt;Scena Tertia.</td></hea<>                 | ad rend="italic center">Scena Tertia.                                  |
| <hea< td=""><td>ad type="supplied"&gt;[Act 4, Scene 3]</td></hea<>                   | ad type="supplied">[Act 4, Scene 3]                                    |
| <sta< td=""><td>ge rend="italic center" type="entrance"&gt;Enter Clowne.</td></sta<> | ge rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Clowne.                  |
| <sp< td=""><td>who="#F-mm-pom"&gt;</td></sp<>  | who="#F-mm-pom">   |
| <  | speaker rend="italic">Clo.   |
| <  | p>I am as well acquainted heere, as I was in our <lb></lb> house of    |
|  | profession: one would thinke it vvere Mistris <cb n="2"></cb>          |
|  | <lb></lb>  |
| <hi r<="" td=""><td>end="italic"&gt;Ouer‑dons</td></hi> owne house, for              | end="italic">Ouer‑dons   |
|  | heere be manie of her olde <lb></lb> Customers. First,                 |
|  | here's yong M <c rend="superscript">r</c> <hi< td=""></hi<>            |
| rend="italic">Rash </td <td>hi&gt;, hee's</td>                                       | hi>, hee's   |
|  | in for a <lb></lb> commoditie of browne paper, and olde Ginger,        |
| nine   |  |
|  | <lb></lb> lb/>score and seuenteene pounds, of which hee made fiue      |
|  | <lb></lb> Markes readie money: marrie then, Ginger was not             |
|  | <lb></lb> much in request, for the olde Women were all dead.           |
|  | <lb></lb> Then is there heere one M <c rend="superscript">r</c>        |

```
<hi rend="italic">Caper</hi>,
                    at the suite of Master <lb/>
               <hi rend="italic">Three&#x2011;Pile</hi> the Mercer, for some
foure suites of
                    Peach‑<lb/>colour'd Satten, which now peaches him
                    a beggar. <lb/>Then haue vve heere, yong <hi
rend="italic">Dizie</hi>, and yong M<c rend="superscript">r</c> <hi
rend="italic">Deepe‑<lb/>vow</hi>, and M<c rend="superscript">r</c>
<hi rend="italic">Copperspure</hi>, and M<c rend="superscript">r</c> <hi
rend="italic">Starue‑Lackey</hi> the Ra&#x00AD;<lb/>pier and dagger
                    man, and yong <hi rend="italic">Drop&#x2011;heire</hi> that
kild lu­<lb/>stie <hi rend="italic">Pudding</hi>, and Mr <hi
rend="italic">Forthlight</hi> the Tilter, and braue M<c rend="superscript">r</c>
<lb/><hi rend="italic">Shootie</hi> the great Traueller, and wilde <hi
rend="italic">Halfe‑Canne</hi> that <lb/>stabb'd
                    Pots, and I thinke fortie more, all great doers in
                    <lb/>lb/>our Trade, and are now for the Lords sake.
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter
Abhorson.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
                  <l>Sirrah, bring <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi> hether.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  <l>M<c rend="superscript">r</c> <hi
rend="italic">Barnardine</hi>, you must rise and be
                    hang'd.</1>
                  <l>M<c rend="superscript">r</c> <hi
rend="italic">Barnardine.</hi>
             </l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
                  <l>What hoa <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi>.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="business">Barnardine
within.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-bar">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bar.</speaker>
                  A pox o'your throats: who makes that noyse <lb/>there?
                    What are you?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  <l>Your friends Sir, the Hangman:</l>
                  <l>You must be so good Sir to rise, and be put to death.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-bar">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Bar.</speaker>
                  Away you Rogue, away, I am sleepie.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
                  <l>Tell him he must awake,</l>
                  <l>And that quickly too.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Pray Master <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi>, awake till
                    you are ex­<lb/>lb/>ecuted, and sleepe afterwards.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Ab.</speaker>
                  Go in to him, and fetch him out.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  He is comming Sir, he is comming: I heare his <lb/>Straw
                    russle.
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter
Barnardine.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
                  <I>Is the Axe vpon the blocke, sirrah?</I>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  <l>Verie readie Sir.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-bar">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bar.</speaker>
                  <l>How now <hi rend="italic">Abhorson</hi>?</l>
                  <l>What's the newes vvith you?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-abh">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker>
                  Truly Sir, I would desire you to clap into your <lb/>prayers:
                    for looke you, the Warrants come.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-bar">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Bar.</speaker>
                  <l>You Rogue, I have bin drinking all night,</l>
                  <l>I am not fitted for't.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pom">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Clo.</speaker>
                  Oh, the better Sir: for he that drinkes all night, <lb/>and is
```

hanged betimes in the morning, may sleepe the <lb/>sounder the next day.</sp><stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-abh"> <speaker rend="italic">Abh.</speaker> Looke you Sir, heere comes your ghostly Fa­<lb/>ther: do we iest now thinke you? </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> Sir, induced by my charitie, and hearing how <lb/>hastily you are to depart, I am come to aduise you, <lb/>Comfort you, and pray with you. </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-bar"> <speaker rend="italic">Bar.</speaker> Friar, not I: I have bin drinking hard all night, <lb/>and I will have more time to prepare mee, or they shall <lb/>beat out my braines with billets: I will not consent to <lb/>lb/>die this day, that's certaine. </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> Oh sir, you must: and therefore I beseech you <lb/>Looke forward on the iournie you shall go. </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-bar"> <speaker rend="italic">Bar.</speaker> I sweare I will not die to day for anie mans per­<lb/>swasion. </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> But heare you: </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-bar"> <speaker rend="italic">Bar.</speaker> Not a word: if you have anie thing to say to me, <lb/>come to Ward: for thence will not I to day. </sp> <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage> <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Prouost.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>Vnfit to liue, or die: oh grauell heart.</l>

```
<fw type="sig" place="footCentre">G3</fw>
```

all

my

<fw type="catchword" place="footRight">After</fw> <pb facs="FFimg:axc0098-0.jpg" n="78"/> <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw> <cb n="1"/> <l>After him (Fellowes) bring him to the blocke.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>Now Sir, how do you finde the prisoner?</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>A creature vnpre&#x2011;par'd, vnmeet for death,</l> <l>And to transport him in the minde he is,</l> <l>Were damnable.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>Heere in the prison, Father, </l> <l>There died this morning of a cruell Feauor,</l> <l>One <hi rend="italic">Ragozine</hi>, a most notorious Pirate,</l> <l>A man of <hi rend="italic">Claudio's</hi> yeares: his beard, and head </l> <I>Iust of his colour. What if we do omit</I> <l>This Reprobate, til he were wel enclin'd,</l> <l>And satisfie the Deputie with the visage</l> <l>Of <hi rend="italic">Ragozine</hi>, more like to <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>?</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>Oh, 'tis an accident that heaven provides:</l> <l>Dispatch it presently, the houre drawes on</l> <l>Prefixt by <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>: See this be done,</l> <I>And sent according to command, whiles I</I> <l>Perswade this rude wretch willingly to die.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-pro"> <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker> <l>This shall be done (good Father) presently:</l> <l>But <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi> must die this afternoone,</l> <l>And how shall we continue <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>,</l> <l>To saue me from the danger that might come,</l> <l>If he were knowne aliue?</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk">

```
<speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Let this be done,</l>
                   <l>Put them in secret holds, both <hi
rend="italic">Barnardine</hi>
                     and <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>,</l>
                   <l>Ere twice the Sun hath made his iournall greeting</l>
                   <l>To youd generation, you shal finde</l>
                   <l>Your safetie manifested.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>I am your free dependant.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Quicke, dispatch, and send the head to <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi></l>
                   <l>Now wil I write Letters to <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>,</l>
                   <l>(The Prouost he shal beare them) whose contents</l>
                   <l>Shal witnesse to him I am neere at home:</l>
                   <l>And that by great Iniunctions I am bound</l>
                   <l>To enter publikely: him Ile desire</l>
                   <l>To meet me at the consecrated Fount,</l>
                   < A League below the Citie: and from thence, </ >
                   <l>By cold gradation, and weale &#x2011; ballanc'd forme.</l>
                   <l>We shal proceed with <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>.</l>
                 </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Prouost.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>Heere is the head, Ile carrie it my selfe.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Conuenient is it: Make a swift returne,</l>
                   <l>For I would commune with you of such things,</l>
                   <l>That want no eare but yours.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>Ile make all speede.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="business">Isabell within.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Peace hoa, be heere.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>The tongue of <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>. She's come
                     to know.</1>
                   <l>If yet her brothers pardon be come hither:</l>
                   <l>But I will keepe her ignorant of her good,</l>
                   <l>To make her heauenly comforts of dispaire,</l>
                   <l>When it is least expected.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Isabella.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Hoa, by your leaue.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Good morning to you, faire, and gracious <lb/>daughter.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>The better giuen me by so holy a man,</l>
                   <l>Hath yet the Deputie sent my brothers pardon?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>He hath release him, <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>, from the
                     world. </1>
                   <l>His head is off, and sent to <hi rend="italic">Angelo.</hi>
              </l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Nay, but it is not so.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>It is no other,</l>
                   <l>Shew your wisedome daughter in your close patience.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Oh, I wil to him, and plucke out his eies.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>You shal not be admitted to his sight.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>Vnhappie <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, wretched <hi
rend="italic">Isabell</hi>,</l>
```

```
<cb n="2"/>
                   <l>Iniurious world, most damned <hi rend="italic">Angelo.</hi>
              </1>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>This nor hurts him, nor profits you a iot,</l>
                   <l>Forbeare it therefore, give your cause to heaven.</l>
                   <l>Marke what I say, which you shal finde</l>
                   <l>By every sillable a faithful veritie.</l>
                   <l>The Duke comes home to morrow: nay drie your eyes,</l>
                   <l>One of our Couent, and his Confessor</l>
                   <l>Giues me this instance: Already he hath carried</l>
                   <l>Notice to <hi rend="italic">Escalus</hi> and <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>,</l>
                   <l>Who do prepare to meete him at the gates,</l>
                   <l>There to give vp their powre: If you can pace your
wis&#x00AD:
                     <lb>rend="turnover"/>
                crend="turnover">(</pc>dome,</l>
                   <I>In that good path that I would wish it go,</I>
                   <l>And you shal have your bosome on this wretch,</l>
                   <l>Grace of the Duke, reuenges to your heart,</l>
                   <l>And general Honor.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>I am directed by you.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>This Letter then to Friar <hi rend="italic">Peter</hi>
giue,</l>
                   <I>'Tis that he sent me of the Dukes returne:</I>
                   <l>Say, by this token, I desire his companie</l>
                   <l>At <hi rend="italic">Mariana's</hi> house to night. Her
                     cause, and yours </l>
                   <l>Ile perfect him withall, and he shal bring you</l>
                   <l>Before the Duke; and to the head of <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>
              </1>
                   <l>Accuse him home and home. For my poore selfe,</l>
                   <l>I am combined by a sacred Vow,</l>
                   <l>And shall be absent. Wend you with this Letter:</l>
                   <l>Command these fretting waters from your eies</l>
                   <l>With a light heart; trust not my holie Order</l>
                   <l>If I peruert your course: whose heere?</l>
                 </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Lucio.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>Good'euen;</l>
                  <l>Frier, where's the Prouost?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   Not within Sir.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Oh prettie <hi rend="italic">Isabella</hi>, I am pale at mine
                     heart, to <lb/>see thine eyes so red: thou must be
                     patient; I am faine <lb/>to dine and sup with water and bran: I
                     dare not for my <lb/>head fill my belly. One fruitful Meale
                     would set mee <lb/>too't: but they say the Duke will be
                     heere to Morrow. <lb/>By my troth <hi
rend="italic">Isabell</hi> I lou'd thy brother, if the olde
                     fan­<lb/>tastical Duke of darke corners had bene at
home,
                     he had liued.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  Sir, the Duke is marueilous little beholding <lb/>to your
                     reports, but the best is, he lives not in them. 
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Friar, thou knowest not the Duke so wel as I <lb/>lb/>do:
                     he's a better woodman then thou tak'st him
                     for.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  Well: you'l answer this one day. Fare ye well.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>Nay tarrie, Ile go along with thee,</l>
                  <I>I can tel thee pretty tales of the Duke.</I>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  You have told me too many of him already sir <lb/>if they be
                     true: if not true, none were enough. 
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Lucio.</speaker>
                  I was once before him for getting a Wench <lb/>with
childe.
```

```
</sp>
   <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
      <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
      Did you such a thing?
   </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
      <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
      <I>Yes marrie did I; but I was faine to forswear it,<I>
      <l>They would else haue married me to the rotten Medler.</l>
   </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
      <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
      Sir your company is fairer then honest, rest you
        <lb/>well.
   </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
      <speaker rend="italic">Lucio.</speaker>
      By my troth Ile go with thee to the lanes end: <lb/>if baudy
        talke offend you, wee'l haue very litle of it: nay
        <lb/>Friar, I am a kind of Burre, I shal sticke.
   </sp>
    <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt</stage>
 </div>
 <div type="scene" n="4">
    <head rend="italic center">Scena Quarta.</head>
   <head type="supplied">[Act 4, Scene 4]</head>
   <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Angelo & amp;
      Escalus.</stage>
   <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
      <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
      Every Letter he hath writ, hath disuouch'd other.
   </sp>
   <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
 <hi rend="italic">Ang.</hi>
</fw>
    <pb facs="FFimg:axc0099-0.jpg" n="79"/>
   <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
   <cb n="1"/>
   <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
      <speaker rend="italic">An.</speaker>
      In most vneuen and distracted manner, his
        actions <lb/>show much like to madnesse, pray heauen his
        wisedome <lb/>bee not tainted: and why meet him at the gates
        and re­<lb/>liuer ou rauthorities there?
   </sp>
    <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
      <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
      I ghesse not.
   </sp>
   <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
```

<speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> And why should wee proclaime it in an howre <lb/>before his entring, that if any craue redresse of iniustice, <lb/>lb/>they should exhibit their petitions in the street? </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-esc"> <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker> He showes his reason for that: to have a dispatch <lb/>lb/>of Complaints, and to deliuer vs from deuices heere­<lb/>after, which shall then have no power to stand against <lb/>lb/>vs. </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> Well: I beseech you let it bee proclaim'd be­<lb/>times i'th' morne, Ile call you at your house: giue notice <lb/>b/>to such men of sort and suite as are to meete him.</sp><sp who="#F-mm-esc"> <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker> I shall sir: fareyouwell. </sp> <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>Good night.</l> <l>This deede vnshapes me quite, makes me vnpregnant</l> <l>And dull to all proceedings. A deflowred maid,</l> <l>And by an eminent body, that enforc'd</l> <l>The Law against it? But that her tender shame</l> <l>Will not proclaime against her maiden losse,</l> <l>How might she tongue me? yet reason dares her no,</l> <l>For my Authority beares of a credent bulke,</l> <l>That no particular scandall once can touch</l> <l>But it confounds the breather. He should have liu'd,</l> <l>Saue that his riotous youth with dangerous sense</l> <l>Might in the times to come have ta'ne reuenge</l> <l>By so receiving a dishonor'd life</l> <l>With ransome of such shame: would yet he had lived.</l> <l>Alack, when once our grace we have forgot,</l> <l>Nothing goes right, we would, and we would not.</l> </sp> <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage> </div><div type="scene" n="5"> <head rend="italic center">Scena Quinta.</head> <head type="supplied">[Act 4, Scene 5]</head> <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke and Frier

```
Peter.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>These Letters at fit time deliver me,</l>
                   <l>The Prouost knowes our purpose and our plot,</l>
                   <l>The matter being a foote, keepe your instruction</l>
                   <l>And hold you euer to our speciall drift;,</l>
                   <l>Though sometimes you doe blench from this to that</l>
                   <l>As cause doth minister: Goe call at <hi
rend="italic">Flauia'</hi>s house,</l>
                   <l>And tell him where I stay: give the like notice</l>
                   <l>To <hi rend="italic">Valencius</hi>, <hi
rend="italic">Rowland</hi>, and to <hi rend="italic">Crassus</hi>,</l>
                   <l>And bid them bring the Trumpets to the gate:</l>
                   <l>But send me <hi rend="italic">Flauius</hi> first.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-pet">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Peter.</speaker>
                   <l>It shall be speeded well. <math></l>
                 </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Varrius.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>I thank thee <hi rend="italic">Varrius</hi>, thou hast made
                      good hast.</l>
                   <l>Come, we will walke: There's other of our friends</l>
                   <l>Will greet vs heere anon: my gentle <hi
rend="italic">Uarrius</hi>.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage>
              </div>
              <div type="scene" n="6">
                 <head rend="italic center">Scena Sexta.</head>
                 <head type="supplied">[Act 4, Scene 6]</head>
                 <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Isabella and
                   Mariana.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>To speake so indirectly I am loath,</l>
                   <I>I would say the truth, but to accuse him so</I>
                   <I>That is your part, yet I am aduis'd to doe it,</I>
                   <l>He saies, to vaile full purpose.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                   <l>Be rul'd by him.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <cb n="2"/>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
```

```
<l>Besides he tells me, that if peraduenture</l>
                   <I>He speake against me on the aduerse side,</I>
                   <l>I should not thinke it strange, for 'tis a
                     physicke</l>
                   <l>That's bitter, to sweet end.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Peter.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                   <l>I would <hi rend="italic">Frier Peter</hi>
              </1>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>Oh peace, the <hi rend="italic">Frier</hi> is come.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pet">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Peter.</speaker>
                   <l>Come I have found you out a stand most fit,</l>
                   <l>Where you may have such vantage on the <hi
rend="italic">Duke</hi>
              </1>
                   <l>He shall not passe you:</l>
                   <l>Twice have the Trumpets sounded.</l>
                   <l>The generous, and grauest Citizens</l>
                   <l>Haue hent the gates, and very neere vpon</l>
                   <l>The <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi> is entring:</l>
                   <l>Therefore hence away.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exeunt.</stage>
              </div>
              </div>
              <div type="act" n="5">
              <div type="scene" n="1">
                <head rend="italic center">Actus Quintus. Sc&#x0153;na
Prima.</head>
                <head type="supplied">[Act 5, Scene 1]</head>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke, Uarrius,
Lords,
                   Angelo, Esculus, Lucio, <lb/>Citizens at seuerall doores.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>My very worthy Cosen, fairely met,</l>
                   <l>Our old, and faithfull friend, we are glad to see you.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang #F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang. Esc.</speaker>
                   <l>Happy returne be to your royall grace.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
```

<speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>Many and harty thankings to you both:</l> <l>We have made enquiry of you, and we heare</l> <l>Such goodnesse of your Iustice, that our soule</l> <l>Cannot but yeeld you forth to publique thankes</l> <l>Forerunning more requitall.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>You make my bonds still greater.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>Oh your desert speaks loud, & amp; I should wrong it</l> <l>To locke it in the wards of couert bosome</l> <l>When it deserves with characters of brasse</l> <l>A forted residence 'gainst the tooth of time,</l> <l>And razure of obliuion: Giue we your hand</l> <l>And let the Subject see, to make them know</l> <l>That outward curtesies would faine proclaime</l> <l>Fauours that keepe within: Come <hi rend="italic">Escalus</hi>,</l> <l>You must walke by vs, on our other hand:</l> <l>Andgood supporters are you.</l> </sp> <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Peter and Isabella.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-pet"> <speaker rend="italic">Peter.</speaker> <l>Now is your time</l> <l>Speake loud, and kneele before him.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker> <l>Iustice, O royall <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi>, vaile your regard</l> <l>Vpon a wrong'd (I would faine haue said a Maid)</l> <l>Oh worthy Prince, dishonor not your eye</l> <l>By throwing it on any other object,</l> <l>Till you have heard me, in my true complaint,</l> <l>And giuen me Iustice, Iustice, Iustice, Iustice.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>Relate your wrongs;</l> <I>In what, by whom? be briefe:</I> <l>Here is Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> shall giue you Iustice,</l> <l>Reueale your selfe to him.</l>

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>Oh worthy <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi>,</l>
                   <l>You bid me seeke redemption of the diuell,</l>
                   <l>Heare me your selfe: for that which I must speake</l>
                   <l>Must either punish me, not being beleeu'd,</l>
                   <l>Or wring redresse from you:</l>
                   <l>Heare me: oh heare me, heere.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>My Lord, her wits I feare me are not firme:</l>
                   <l>She hath bin a suitor to me, for her Brother</l>
                   <l>Cut off by course of Iustice.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>By course of Iustice.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>And she will speake most bitterly, and strange.</l>
                </sp>
                <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
              <hi rend="italic">Isab.</hi>
                   Most</fw>
                 <pb facs="FFimg:axc0100-0.jpg" n="80"/>
                <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
                 <cb n="1"/>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>Most strange: but yet most truely wil I speake,</l>
                   <l>That <hi rend="italic">Angelo's</hi> forsworne, is it not
                     strange?</l>
                   <l>That <hi rend="italic">Angelo's</hi> a murtherer,
                     is't not strange?</l>
                   <l>That <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> is an adulterous
thiefe,</l>
                   <l>An hypocrite, a virgin violator,</l>
                   <l>Is it not strange? and strange?</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Nay it is ten times strange?</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>It is not truer he is <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>,</l>
                   <l>Then this is all as true, as it is strange;</l>
```

<l>Nay, it is ten times true, for truth is truth</l> <l>To th' end of reckning.</l></sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>Away with her: poore soule</l> <l>She speakes this, in th'infirmity of sence.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker> <l>Oh Prince, I coniure thee, as thou beleeu'st</l> <I>There is another comfort, then this world,</I> <l>That thou neglect me not, with that opinion</l> <l>That I am touch'd with madnesse: make not impossible</l> <l>That which but seemes vnlike, 'tis not impossible</l> <l>But one, the wickedst caitiffe on the ground</l> <l>May seeme as shie, as graue, as iust, as absolute:</l> <l>As <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, euen so may <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> </1> <l>In all his dressings, caracts, titles, formes,</l> <l>Be an arch&#x2011;villaine: Beleeue it, royall Prince</l> <I>If he be lesse, he's nothing, but he's more, </I> <l>Had I more name for badnesse.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>By mine honesty</l> <I>If she be mad, as I beleeue no other,</I> <l>Her madnesse hath the oddest frame of sense,</l> <l>Such a dependancy of thing, on thing, </l> <l>As ere I heard in madnesse.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker> <l>Oh gracious <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi> </1> <l>Harpe not on that; nor do not banish reason</l> <l>For inequality, but let your reason serue</l> <l>To make the truth appeare, where it seemes hid,</l> <I>And hide the false seemes true.</I> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>Many that are not mad</l> <l>Haue sure more lacke of reason:</l> <l>What would you say?</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>

```
<l>I am the Sister of one <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>,</l>
                   <l>Condemnd vpon the Act of Fornication</l>
                   <l>To loose his head, condemn'd by <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>,</l>
                   <l>I, (in probation of a Sisterhood)</l>
                   <l>Was sent to by my Brother; one <hi rend="italic">Lucio</hi>
              </l>
                   <l>As then the Messenger.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>That's I, and't like your Grace:</l>
                   <l>I came to her from <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, and
                     desir'd her.</l>
                   <l>To try her gracious fortune with Lord <hi</li>
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>,</l>
                   <l>For her poore Brothers pardon.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>That's he indeede.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>You were not bid to speake.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>No, my good Lord,</l>
                   <l>Nor wish'd to hold my peace.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>I wish you now then,</l>
                   <l>Pray you take note of it: and when you haue</l>
                   <l>A businesse for your selfe: pray heauen you then</l>
                   <l>Be perfect.</l>
                </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>I warrant your honor.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <I>The warrant's for your selfe: take heede to't.</I>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <l>This Gentleman told somewhat of my Tale.</l>
                </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>Right.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
  <I>It may be right, but you are i'the wrong</I>
  <l>To speake before your time: proceed,</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <I>I went</I>
  <l>To this pernicious Caitiffe Deputie.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
  <l>That's somewhat madly spoken.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>Pardon it.</l>
  <cb n="2"/>
  <l>The phrase is to the matter.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
  <l>Mended againe: the matter: proceed.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  <l>In briefe, to set the needlesse processe by:</l>
  <l>How I perswaded, how I praid, and kneel'd,</l>
  <l>How he refeld me, and how I replide</l>
  <l>(For this was of much length) the vild conclusion</l>
  <l>I now begin with griefe, and shame to vtter.</l>
  <l>He would not, but by gift of my chaste body</l>
  <l>To his concupiscible intemperate lust</l>
  <l>Release my brother; and after much debatement,</l>
  <l>My sisterly remorse, confutes mine honour,</l>
  <l>And I did yeeld to him: But the next morne betimes,</l>
  <l>His purpose surfetting, he sends a warrant</l>
  <l>For my poore brothers head.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
  <l>This is most likely.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
  <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
  I>Oh that it were as like as it i<gap reason="illegible"</p>
```

```
agent="stain" extent="1" unit="chars" resp="#JS"></gap> true.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>By heauen (fond wretch) y<c rend="superscript">u</c>
knowst not what thou <lb rend="turnover"/>
                <pc rend="turnover">(</pc>speak'st,</l>
                   <l>Or else thou art suborn'd against his honor</l>
                   <l>In hatefull practise: first his Integritie</l>
                   <l>Stands without blemish: next it imports no reason,</l>
                   <l>That with such vehemency he should pursue</l>
                   <l>Faults proper to himselfe: if he had so offended</l>
                   <l>He would have waigh'd thy brother by himselfe,</l>
                   <l>And not have cut him off: some one hath set you on:</l>
                   <l>Confesse the truth, and say by whose aduice</l>
                   <l>Thou cam'st heere to complaine.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
                   <I>And is this all?</I>
                   <l>Then oh you blessed Ministers aboue</l>
                   <l>Keepe me in patience, and with ripened time</l>
                   < Vnfold the euill, which is here wrapt vp</ V
                   <l>In countenance: heaven shield your Grace from woe,</l>
                   <l>As I thus wrong'd, hence vnbeleeued goe.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>I know you'ld faine be gone: An Officer:</l>
                   <l>To prison with her: Shall we thus permit</l>
                   <l>A blasting and a scandalous breath to fall,</l>
                   <l>On him so neere vs? This needs must be a practise;</l>
                   <l>Who knew of your intent and comming hither?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-isa">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Isa.</speaker>
                   <l>One that I would were heere, <hi rend="italic">Frier
Lodowick.</hi>
              </l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>A ghostly Father, belike:</l>
                   <l>Who knowes that <hi rend="italic">Lodowicke</hi>?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>My Lord, I know him, 'tis a medling Fryer,</l>
                   <l>I doe not like the man: had he been Lay my Lord,</l>
                   <l>For certaine words he spake against your Grace</l>
```

```
<l>In your retirment, I had swing'd him soundly.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
  <l>Words against mee? this 'a good Fryer belike</l>
  <l>And to set on this wretched woman here</l>
  <l>Against our Substitute: Let this Fryer be found.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>But yesternight my Lord, she and that Fryer</l>
  <I>I saw them at the prison: a sawcy Fryar,</I>
  <l>A very scuruy fellow.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pet">
  <speaker rend="italic">Peter.</speaker>
  <l>Blessed be your Royall Grace:</l>
  <I>I have stood by my Lord, and I have heard</I>
  <l>Your royall eare abus'd: first hath this woman</l>
  <l>Most wrongfully accus'd your Substitute,</l>
  < Who is as free from touch, or soyle with her< /l>
  <l>As she from one vngot. <math></l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
  <l>We did beleeue no lesse.</l>
  <l>Know you that Frier <hi rend="italic">Lodowick</hi> that
    speakes of?</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pet">
  <speaker rend="italic">Peter.</speaker>
  <I>I know him for a man divine and holy,</I>
  <l>Not scuruy, nor a temporary medler</l>
  <l>As he's reported by this Gentleman:</l>
  <l>And on my trust, a man that neuer yet</l>
  <l>Did (as he vouches) mis&#x2011;report your Grace.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  <l>My Lord, most villanously, beleeue it.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-pet">
  <speaker rend="italic">Peter.</speaker>
  <l>Well: he in time may come to cleere himselfe;</l>
  <l>But at this instant he is sicke, my Lord:</l>
  <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">Of</fw>
  <pb facs="FFing:axc0101-0.jpg" n="81"/>
  <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
  <cb n="1"/>
```

```
she
```

```
<l>Of a strange Feauor: vpon his meere request</l>
                   <l>Being come to knowledge, that there was complaint</l>
                   <l>Intended 'gainst Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, <gap
reason="illegible" agent="hole" extent="2" unit="chars" resp="#JS"/> I hether</l>
                   <l>To speake as from his mouth, what he doth know</l>
                   <l>Is true, and false: And what he with his oath</l>
                   <l>And all probation will make vp full cleare</l>
                   <l>Whensoeuer he's conuented: First for this woman,</l>
                   <l>To iustifie this worthy Noble man</l>
                   <l>So vulgarly and personally accus'd,</l>
                   <l>Her shall you heare disproued to her eyes,</l>
                   <l>Till she her selfe confesse it.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>Good Frier, let's heare it:</l>
                   <l>Doe you not smile at this, Lord <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>?</l>
                   <l>Oh heauen, the vanity of wretched fooles.</l>
                   <l>Giue vs some seates, Come cosen <hi
rend="italic">Angelo</hi>,</l>
                   <l>In this I'll be impartiall: be you Iudge</l>
                   <l>Of your owne Cause: Is this the Witnes Frier?</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Mariana.</stage>
                First, let her shew your face, and after, speake.
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                   <l>Pardon my Lord, I will not shew my face</l>
                   <l>Vntill my husband bid me.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>What, are you married?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                   <l>No my Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Are you a Maid?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                   <l>No my Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <I>A Widow then?</I>
```

```
</sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                  <l>Neither, my Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>Why you are nothing then: neither Maid,
Wi‑<lb/>dow, nor
                    Wife?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  My Lord, she may be a Puncke: for many of <lb/>them, are
neither
                    Maid, Widow, nor Wife.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  Silence that fellow: I would he had some cause <lb/>to prattle
                    for himselfe.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>Well my Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                  <l>My Lord, I doe confesse I nere was married,</l>
                  <l>And I confesse besides, I am no Maid,</l>
                  <I>I have known my husband, yet my husband</I>
                  <l>Knowes not, that euer he knew me.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>He was drunk then, my Lord, it can be no better.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>For the benefit of silence, would thou wert so to.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>Well, my Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>This is no witnesse for Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo.</hi>
             </l>
                </sp>
```

<sp who="#F-mm-mar"> <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker> <l>Now I come to't, my Lord.</l> <l>Shee that accuses him of Fornication,</l> <l>In selfe&#x2011;same manner, doth accuse my husband,</l> <l>And charges him, my Lord, with such a time,</l> <l>When I'le depose I had him in mine Armes</l> <l>With all th'effect of Loue.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>Charges she moe then me?</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-mar"> <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker> <l>Not that I know.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>No? you say your husband.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-mar"> <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker> <l>Why iust, my Lord, and that is <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>,</l> <l>Who thinkes he knowes, that he nere knew my body,</l> <l>But knows, he thinkes, that he knowes <hi rend="italic">Isabels.</hi> </l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>This is a strange abuse: Let's see thy face.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-mar"> <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker> <l>My husband bids me, now I will vnmaske.</l> <l>This is that face, thou cruell <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> </1> <l>Which once thou sworst, was worth the looking on:</l> <l>This is the hand, which with a vowd contract </l> <l>Was fast belockt in thine: This is the body</l> <l>That tooke away the match from <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>,</l> <l>And did supply thee at thy garden&#x2011;house</l> <l>In her Imagin'd person.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>

```
<l>Know you this woman?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Carnallie she saies.</l>
                </sp>
                <cb n="2"/>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                   <l>Sirha, no more.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <l>Enough my Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>My Lord, I must confesse, I know this woman,</l>
                   <l>And five veres since there was some speech of marriage</l>
                   <l>Betwixt my selfe, and her: which was broke off,</l>
                   <l>Partly for that her promis'd proportions</l>
                   <l>Came short of Composition: But in chiefe</l>
                   <l>For that her reputation was dis&#x2011;valued</l>
                   <l>In leuitie: Since which time of five yeres</l>
                   <l>I neuer spake with her, saw her, nor heard from her</l>
                   <l>Vpon my faith, and honor.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-mar">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                   <l>Noble Prince, </l>
                   <l>As there comes light from heauen, and words
<choice><abbr>fr&#x014D;</abbr><expan>from</expan></choice> breath,</l>
                   <l>As there is sence in truth, and truth in vertue,</l>
                   <l>I am affianced this mans wife, as strongly</l>
                   <l>As words could make vp vowes: And my good Lord,</l>
                   <l>But Tuesday night last gon, in's garden house<gap
reason="illegible" agent="stain" extent="1" unit="chars" resp="#JS"/></l>
                   <I>He knew me as a wife. As this is true,</I>
                   <l>Let me in safety raise me from my knees,</l>
                   <l>Or else for euer be confixed here</l>
                   <I>A Marble Monument </I>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>I did but smile till now,</l>
                   <l>Now, good my Lord, giue me the scope of Iustice,</l>
                   <l>My patience here is touch'd: I doe perceiue</l>
                   <l>These poore informall women, are no more</l>
                   <l>But instruments of some more mightier member</l>
                   <l>That sets them on. Let me have way, my Lord</l>
```

```
<l>To finde this practise out.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <I>I, with my heart,</I>
                   <l>And punish them to your height of pleasure.</l>
                   <l>Thou foolish Frier, and thou pernicious woman</l>
                   <l>Compact with her that's gone: thinkst thou,
                     thy oathes, </l>
                   <l>Though they would swear downe each particular Saint,</l>
                   <l>>Were testimonies against his worth, and credit</l>
                   <l>That's seald in approbation? you, Lord <hi
rend="italic">Escalus</hi>
              </l>
                   <l>Sit with my Cozen, lend him your kinde paines</l>
                   <l>To finde out this abuse, whence 'tis deriu'd.</l>
                   <l>There is another Frier that set them on,</l>
                   < Let him be sent for </ >
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pet">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Peter.</speaker>
                   <l>Would he were here, my Lord, for he indeed</l>
                   <l>Hath set the women on to this Complaint;</l>
                   <l>Your Prouost knowes the place where he abides,</l>
                   <l>And he may fetch him.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Goe, doe it instantly:</l>
                   <l>And you, my noble and well&#x2011;warranted Cosen</l>
                   <l>Whom it concernes to heare this matter forth,</l>
                   <l>Doe with your iniuries as seemes you best</l>
                   <l>In any chastisement; I for a while</l>
                   <l>Will leaue you; but stir not you till you haue</l>
                   <l>Well determin'd vpon these Slanderers.</l>
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                   My Lord, wee'll doe it throughly: Signior <hi
rend="italic">Lu­<lb/>cio</hi>,
                     did not you say you knew that Frier <hi
rend="italic">Lodowick</hi> to be a <lb/>dishonest person?
                 </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                   <hi rend="italic">Cucullus non facit Monachum</hi>, honest in
nothing
                     <lb/>but in his Clothes, and one that hath spoke most
```

```
villa­<lb/>hous speeches of the Duke.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  We shall intreat you to abide heere till he come, <lb/>lb/>and
                    inforce them against him: we shall finde this Frier a
                    <lb/>lb/>notable fellow.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  As any in <hi rend="italic">Vienna</hi>, on my word.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Call that same <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi> here once
againe, I
                    would <lb/>speake with her: pray you, my Lord, giue mee
leaue
                    to <lb/>question, you shall see how Ile handle her.</p>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Not better then he, by her owne report.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Say you?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Marry sir, I thinke, if you handled her privately <fw
type="catchword" place="footRight">shee</fw>
               <pb facs="FFing:axc0102-0.jpg" n="82"/>
               <fw type="rh">Measure for
                    Measure.</fw>
               <cb n="1"/>
               <lb/>She would sooner confesse,
                    perchance publikely she'll be <lb/>asham'd.
                </sp>
                <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Duke, Prouost,
                  Isabella.</stage>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <I>I will goe darkely to worke with her.</I>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>That's the way: for women are light at
                    mid­<lb/>night.</l>
                </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>Come on Mistris, here's a Gentlewoman,</l>
                  <l>Denies all that you have said.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <I>My Lord, here comes the rascall I spoke of,</I>
                  <l>Here, with the <hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi>.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>In very good time: speake not you to him, till <lb/>we call
vpon
                     you.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>Mum.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>Come Sir, did you set these women on to
slan­<lb/>der
                     Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>? they have
                     confes'd you did.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>'Tis false.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>How? Know you where you are?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>Respect to your great place; and let the diuell</l>
                  <l>Be sometime honour'd, for his burning throne.</l>
                  <l>Where is the <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi>? 'tis he should
                     heare me speake.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  <l>The <hi rend="italic">Duke's</hi> in vs: and we will heare
                     you speake, </l>
                  <l>Looke you speake iustly.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
```

<l>Boldly, at least. But oh poore soules,</l> <l>Come you to seeke the Lamb here of the Fox;</l> <l>Good night to your redresse: Is the <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi> gone?</l> <l>Then is your cause gone too: The <hi rend="italic">Duke's</hi> vniust,</l> <l>Thus to retort your manifest Appeale,</l> <l>And put your triall in the villaines mouth,</l> <l>Which here you come to accuse.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-luc"> <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker> <l>This is the rascall: this is he I spoke of.</l></sp><sp who="#F-mm-esc"> <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker> <l>Why thou vnreuerend, and vnhallowed Fryer:</l> <l>Is't not enough thou hast suborn'd these women,</l> <l>To accuse this worthy man? but in foule mouth,</l> <l>And in the witnesse of his proper eare,</l> <l>To call him villaine; and then to glance from him,</l> <l>To th'<hi rend="italic">Duke</hi> himselfe, to taxe him with Iniustice?</1> <l>Take him hence; to th' racke with him: we'll towze vou < l ><l>Ioynt by ioynt, but we will know his purpose:</l> <l>What? vniust?</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>Be not so hot: the <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi> dare</l> <l>No more stretch this finger of mine, then he</l> <l>Dare racke his owne: his Subject am I not,</l> <l>Nor here Provinciall: My businesse in this State</l> <l>Made me a looker on here in <hi rend="italic">Vienna</hi>,</l> <l>Where I have seene corruption boyle and bubble,</l> <l>Till it ore&#x2011;run the Stew: Lawes, for all faults,</l> <l>But faults so countenanc'd, that the strong Statutes</l> <l>Stand like the forfeites in a Barbers shop,</l> <l>As much in mocke, as marke.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-esc"> <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker> <l>Slander to th'State:</l> <l>Away with him to prison.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-ang">

```
<speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  <l>What can you vouch against him Signior <hi
rend="italic">Lucio</hi>?</l>
                  <l>Is this the man you did tell vs of?</l>
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                 'Tis he, my Lord: come hither goodman
bald‑<lb/>pate,
                    doe you know me?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                 I remember you Sir, by the sound of your voice, <lb/>I met
you
                    at the Prison, in the absence of the <hi
rend="italic">Duke.</hi>
             </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                 Oh, did you so? and do you remember what you <lb/>said of
the
                    <hi rend="italic">Duke.</hi>
             </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  Most notedly Sir.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Do you so Sir: And was the Duke a
flesh‑mon­<lb/>ger,
                    a foole, and a coward, as you then reported him <lb/>lb/>to
                    be?
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                 <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                 You must (Sir) change persons with me, ere you <lb/>lb/>make
                    that my report: you indeede spoke so of him, and <cb n="2"/>
                    <lb/>much more, much worse.
               </sp>
               <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                 Oh thou damnable fellow: did I not plucke thee <lb/>by the
nose,
                    for thy spe<gap reason="illegible" agent="hole" extent="2"
unit="chars" resp="#JS"/>hes?
               </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  I protest, I loue the <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi>, as I
                    loue my selfe.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  Harke how the villaine would close now, after <lb/>his
                    treasonable abuses.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                  Such a fellow is not to be talk'd withall: Away <lb/>with
                    him to prison: Where is the <hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi>?
                    with <lb/>him to prison: lay bolts enough vpon him: let him
                    speak <lb/>lb/>no more: away with those Giglets too, and with the
                    o­<lb/>ther confederate companion.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  Stay Sir, stay a while.
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                  What, resists he? helpe him <hi rend="italic">Lucio.</hi>
             </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  Come sir, come sir, come sir: foh sir, why you
                     <lb/>bald&#x2011;pated lying rascall: you must be hooded
                    must you? <lb/>show your knaues visage with a poxe to
                    you: show your <lb/>sheepe&#x2011; biting face, and be
                    hang'd an houre: Will't <lb/>hot off?
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>Thou art the first knaue, that ere mad'st a
                    <hi rend="italic">Duke</hi>.</l>
                  <l>First <hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi>, let me bayle these gentle
three:</l>
                  <l>Sneake not away Sir, for the Fryer, and you,</l>
                  <l>Must have a word anon: lay hold on him.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
                  <l>This may prove worse then hanging.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
```

away

<speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>What you have spoke, I pardon: sit you downe,</l> <l>We'll borrow place of him; Sir, by your leaue:</l> <l>Ha'st thou or word, or wit, or impudence,</l> <l>That yet can doe thee office? If thou ha'st</l> < |>Rely vpon it, till my tale be heard, < /|> <l>And hold no longer out.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>Oh, my dread Lord,</l> <l>I should be guiltier then my guiltinesse,</l> <l>To thinke I can be vndiscerneable,</l> <l>When I perceiue your grace, like powre diuine,</l> <l>Hath look'd vpon my passes. Then good Prince,</l> <l>No longer Session hold vpon my shame,</l> <l>But let my Triall, be mine owne Confession:</l> <l>Immediate sentence then, and sequent death, </l> <l>Is all the grace I beg. <math></l></sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>Come hither <hi rend="italic">Mariana</hi>,</l> <l>Say: was't thou ere contracted to this woman?</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-ang"> <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker> <l>I was my Lord.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>Goe take her hence, and marry her instantly.</l> <l>Doe you the office (<hi rend="italic">Fryer</hi>) which consummate, </l> <l>Returne him here againe: goe with him <hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi>.</l> </sp><stage rend="italic rightJustified" type="exit">Exit.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-esc"> <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker> <I>My Lord, I am more amaz'd at his dishonor,</I> <l>Then at the strangenesse of it.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>Come hither <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>,</l> <l>Your <hi rend="italic">Frier</hi> is now your Prince: As I

was

then</l>

<l>Aduertysing, and holy to your businesse, </l> <I>(Not changing heart with habit) I am still,</I> <l>Atturnied at your seruice.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker> <l>Oh giue me pardon</l> <l>That I, your vassaile, haue imploid, and pain'd</l> <l>Your vnknowne Soueraigntie.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>You are pardon'd <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>:</l> <l>And now, deere Maide, be you as free to vs.</l> <l>Your Brothers death I know sits at your heart:</l> <l>And you may maruaile, why I obscur'd my selfe,</l> <l>Labouring to saue his life: and would not rather</l> <l>Make rash remonstrance of my hidden powre.</l> <I>Then let him so be lost: oh most kinde Maid,</I> <I>It was the swift celeritie of his death,</I> <l>Which I did thinke, with slower foot came on,</l> <l>That brain'd my purpose: but peace be with him,</l> <l>That life is better life past fearing death,</l> <l>Then that which lives to feare: make it your comfort,</l> <fw type="catchword" place="footRight">So</fw> <pb facs="FFing:axc0103-0.jpg" n="83"/> <fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw> <cb n="1"/> <l>So happy is your Brother.</l> </sp><stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Angelo, Maria, Peter, Prouost.</stage> <sp who="#F-mm-isa"> <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker> <l>I doe my Lord.</l> </sp><sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker> <l>For this new&#x2011;maried man, approaching here,</l> <l>Whose salt imagination yet hath wrong'd</l> <l>Your well defended honor: you must pardon</l> <l>For <hi rend="italic">Mariana</hi>'s sake: But as he adjudg'd your Brother, </l> <l>Being criminall, in double violation</l> <l>Of sacred Chastitie, and of promise&#x2011;breach,</l> <l>Thereon dependant for your Brothers life,</l> <l>The very mercy of the Law cries out</l> <l>Most audible, euen from his proper tongue.</l> <l>An <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> for <hi

| rend="italic">C | Claudio, death for   |
|-----------------|--|
|                 | death:   |
|                 | <l>Haste still paies haste, and leasure, answers</l>                                       |
|                 | leasure;   |
|                 | <pre><l>Like doth quit like, and <hi rend="italic">Measure</hi> still</l></pre>            |
| for             |  |
|                 | <hi rend="italic">Measure</hi> :   |
|                 | <l>Then <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, thy fault's thus</l>                                |
|                 | manifested;  |
|                 | <l>Which though thou would'st deny, denies thee</l>  |
|                 | vantage.   |
|                 | <l>We doe condemne thee to the very Blocke</l>   |
|                 | <l>Where <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi> stoop'd to death, and</l>                          |
| with like       |  |
|                 | haste.   |
|                 | <l>Away with him.</l>  |
|                 |  |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-mar"></sp>  |
|                 | <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>  |
|                 | <l>Oh my most gracious Lord,</l>   |
|                 | <l>I hope you will not mocke me with a husband?</l>  |
|                 |  |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|                 | <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>  |
|                 | <1>It is your husband mock't you with a husband, 1   |
|                 | <l><li>Consenting to the safe‑guard of your honor,</li></l>                                |
|                 | <l>I thought your marriage fit: else Imputation,</l>                                       |
|                 | <l>For that he knew you, might reproach your life,</l>                                     |
|                 | < >And choake your good to come: For his Possessions,                                      |
|                 | < >Although by confutation they are ours;  |
|                 | <l>We doe en‑state, and widow you with all,</l>  |
|                 | <l>To buy you a better husband.</l>  |
|                 |  |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-mar"></sp>  |
|                 | <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker><br><l>Oh my deere Lord,</l>                          |
|                 |  |
|                 | <l>I craue no other, nor no better man.</l>  |
|                 | <br><sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|                 | <pre><sp who="#r-min-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker></sp></pre>               |
|                 | <li><li><li><li><li><li><li><li><li><li></li></li></li></li></li></li></li></li></li></li> |
|                 |  |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-mar"></sp>  |
|                 | <pre><speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker></pre>   |
|                 | <l><li>Gentle my Liege.</li></l>   |
|                 |  |
|                 | <sp who="#F-mm-duk"></sp>  |
|                 | <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>   |
|                 | <l>You doe but loose your labour.</l>  |
|                 | <li>Away with him to death: Now Sir, to you.</li>  |
|                 | - inter main to adda. Non bit, to you. The   |

```
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-mar">
   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
   <l>Oh my good Lord, sweet <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>, take
     part.</l>
   <l>Lend me your knees, and all my life to come,</l>
   <l>I'll lend you all my life to doe you seruice.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
   <l>Against all sence you doe importune her,</l>
   <l>Should she kneele downe, in mercie of this fact,</l>
   <l>Her Brothers ghost, his paued bed would breake,</l>
   <l>And take her hence in horror.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-mar">
   <speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
   < |>
<hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>:</l>
   <l>Sweet <hi rend="italic">Isabel</hi>, doe yet but kneele by
     me.</l>
   <l>Hold vp your hands, say nothing: I'll speake all.</l>
   They say best men are moulded out of faults,
   <l>And for the most, become much more the better</l>
   <l>For being a little bad: So may my husband.</l>
   <l>Oh <hi rend="italic">Isabel</hi>: will you not lend a
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
   <l>He dies for <hi rend="italic">Claudio's</hi> death.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-isa">
   <speaker rend="italic">Isab.</speaker>
   <l>Most bounteous Sir.</l>
   <Looke if it please you, on this man condemn'd,</l>
   <l>As if my Brother liu'd: I partly thinke,</l>
   <l>A due sinceritie gouerned his deedes,</l>
   <l>Till he did looke on me: Since it is so,</l>
   <l>Let him not die: my Brother had but Iustice,</l>
   <l>In that he did the thing for which he dide.</l>
   <l>For <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, his Act did not
     ore‑take his bad intent,</l>
   <I>And must be buried but as an intent</I>
   <l>That perish'd by the way: thoughts are no
     subjects</l>
   <l>Intents, but meerely thoughts.</l>
</sp>
<sp who="#F-mm-mar">
```

my

knee?</l>

```
<speaker rend="italic">Mar.</speaker>
                  <l>Meerely my Lord.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>Your suite's vnprofitable: stand vp I say:</l>
                  <I>I have bethought me of another fault.</I>
                  <l><hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi>, how came it <hi
rend="italic">Claudio</hi> was
                     beheaded</l>
                  <cb n="2"/>
                  <l>At an vnusuall howre?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  <l>It was commanded so.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                  <l>Had you a special warrant for the deed?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  <l>No my good Lord: it was by private message.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>For which I doe discharge you of your office,</l>
                  <l>Giue vp your keyes.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                  <l>Pardon me, noble Lord, </l>
                  <I>I thought it was a fault, but knew it not,</I>
                  <l>Yet did repent me after more aduice,</l>
                  <l>For testimony whereof, one in the prison</l>
                  <l>That should by private order else haue dide,</l>
                  <l>I haue reseru'd aliue.</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duk.</speaker>
                  <l>What's he?</l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>His name is <hi rend="italic">Barnardine.</hi>
              </l>
                </sp>
                <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                  <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
```

```
<l>I would thou hadst done so by <hi
rend="italic">Claudio</hi>:</l>
                   <l>Goe fetch him hither, let me looke vpon him.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-esc">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Esc.</speaker>
                   <l>I am sorry, one so learned, and so wise</l>
                   <l>As you, Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, haue stil
                      appear'd,</l>
                   <l>Should slip so grosselie, both in the heat of bloud</l>
                   <l>And lacke of temper'd iudgement afterward.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-ang">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Ang.</speaker>
                   <l>I am sorrie, that such sorrow I procure,</l>
                   <l>And so deepe sticks it in my penitent heart,</l>
                   <l>That I craue death more willingly then mercy,</l>
                   <l>'Tis my deserving, and I doe entreat it.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <stage rend="italic center" type="entrance">Enter Barnardine and
                   Prouost, Claudio, Iulietta.</stage>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>Which is that <hi rend="italic">Barnardine</hi>?</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <l>This my Lord.</l>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-duk">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
                   <l>There was a Friar told me of this man.</l>
                   <l>Sirha, thou art said to have a stubborne soule</l>
                   <I>That apprehends no further then this world,</I>
                   <l>And squar'st thy life according: Thou'rt
                     condemn'd,</l>
                   <l>But for those earthly faults, I quit them all,</l>
                   <l>And pray thee take this mercie to prouide</l>
                   <l>For better times to come: Frier aduise him,</l>
                   <l>I leaue him to your hand. What muffeld fellow's
                     that?</1>
                 </sp>
                 <sp who="#F-mm-pro">
                   <speaker rend="italic">Pro.</speaker>
                   <I>This is another prisoner that I sau'd,</I>
                   <l>Who should have di'd when <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>
                     lost his head. </l>
                   <l>As like almost to <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi>, as
                     himselfe.</l>
                 </sp>
```

```
<sp who="#F-mm-duk">
```

```
<speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
```

```
<l>If he be like your brother, for his sake</l>
```

- <l>Is he pardon'd, and for your louelie sake</l>
- <l>Giue me your hand, and say you will be mine,</l>
- <l>He is my brother too: But fitter time for that:</l>
- <l>By this Lord <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi> perceiues he's safe,</l>
- <l>Methinkes I see a quickning in his eye:</l>
- <l>Well <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, your euill quits you well.</l>
- <l>Looke that you loue your wife: her worth, worth yours</l>
- <l>I finde an apt remission in my selfe:</l>
- <l>And yet heere's one in place I cannot pardon,</l>
- <l>You sirha, that knew me for a foole, a Coward,</l>
- <l>One all of Luxurie, an asse, a mad man:</l>
- <l>Wherein haue I so deseru'd of you</l>
- <l>That you extoll me thus?</l>

## </sp>

- <sp who="#F-mm-luc">
  - <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>
  - 'Faith my Lord, I spoke it but according to the
  - <lb/>trick: if you will hang me for it you may: but I had ra­<lb/>ther
  - it would please you, I might be whipt.
- </sp>

### <sp who="#F-mm-duk">

- <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker>
- <l>Whipt first, sir, and hang'd after.</l>
- <l>Proclaime it Prouost round about the Citie,</l>
- <l>If any woman wrong'd by this lewd fellow</l>
- <l>(As I have heard him sweare himselfe there's one</l>
- <l>whom he begot with childe) let her appeare,</l>
- <l>And he shall marry her: the nuptiall finish'd,</l>
- <l>Let him be whipt and hang'd.</l>

</sp>

#### <sp who="#F-mm-luc">

<speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker>

I beseech your Highnesse doe not marry me to <lb/>a Whore: your Highnesse said euen now I made you a <lb/>Duke, good

## my

Lord do not recompence me, in making <lb/>lb/>me a

# Cuckold.

</sp>
<fw type="catchword" place="footRight">
<hi rend="italic">Duk.</hi>
Vpon</fw>
<pb facs="FFing:axc0104-0.jpg" n="84"/>
<fw type="rh">Measure for Measure.</fw>
<cb n="1"/>

<sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>Vpon mine honor thou shalt marrie her.</l> <l>Thy slanders I forgiue, and therewithall</l> <l>Remit thy other forfeits: take him to prison,</l> <l>And see our pleasure herein executed.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-luc"> <speaker rend="italic">Luc.</speaker> <I>Marrying a punke my Lord, is pressing to death,</I> <l>Whipping and hanging.</l> </sp> <sp who="#F-mm-duk"> <speaker rend="italic">Duke.</speaker> <l>Slandering a Prince deserves it.</l> <l>She <hi rend="italic">Claudio</hi> that you wrong'd, looke you restore.</l> <l>Ioy to you <hi rend="italic">Mariana</hi>, loue her <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>:</l> <I>I have confes'd her, and I know her vertue.</I> <l>Thanks good friend, <hi rend="italic">Escalus</hi>, for thy much goodnesse,</l> <cb n="2"/> <l>There's more behinde that is more gratulate.</l> <l>Thanks <hi rend="italic">Prouost</hi> for thy care, and secrecie,</l> <l>We shall imploy thee in a worthier place.</l> <l>Forgiue him <hi rend="italic">Angelo</hi>, that brought you home</l> I>The head of <hi rend="italic">Ragozine</hi> for <hi</p> rend="italic">Claudio's</hi>,</l> <l>Th' offence pardons it selfe. Deere <hi rend="italic">Isabell</hi>,</l> <l>I have a motion much imports your good,</l> <l>Whereto if you'll a willing eare incline;</l> <l>What's mine is yours, and what is yours is mine.</l> <l>So bring vs to our Pallace, where wee'll show</l> <l>What's yet behinde, that meete you all should know.</l> </sp> </div></div><div type="dramatisPersonae"> <cb n="1"/> <head rend="italic center">The Scene Vienna.</head> <list> <head>The names of all the Actors.</head> <item rend="italic">Vincentio: the Duke.</item> <item rend="italic">Angelo, the Deputie.</item> <item rend="italic">Escalus, an ancient Lord.</item>

```
<item rend="italic">Claudio, a yong Gentleman.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Lucio, a fantastique.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">2. Other like Gentlemen.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Prouost.</item>
                <cb n="2"/>
                   <item rend="italic"><list><item>Thomas.</item>
                     <item rend="italic">Peter.</item></list><pc
rend="2line">}</pc> 2. Friers.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Elbow, a simple Constable.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Froth, a foolish Gentleman.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Clowne.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Abhorson, an Executioner.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Barnardine, a dissolute prisoner.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Isabella, sister to Claudio.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Mariana, betrothed to Angelo.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Iuliet, beloued of Claudio.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Francisca, a Nun.</item>
                   <item rend="italic">Mistris Ouer&#x2011;don, a Bawd.</item>
                </list>
              </div>
              <trailer>FINIS.</trailer>
            </div>
         </body>
       </text>
</TEI>
```